

1866 Dec 20<sup>th</sup> moved to Cedar Hill  
 from farm. Cedar Hill the day after  
 family except Smith came here to live. I  
 brought of Jordan's Hardy Blades for  
 Jerry's takes scales with them for I take Jordan  
 but the takes it at Cedar Hill

Jordan's Hardy Blades 43  
 Lowry & Cathran 36  
 Some Jordan's Blades 360  
 My Crab Trap 10

1866 Jan 11<sup>th</sup> even moved to Cedar Hill  
 Sandy Back & Lowry 1 Barrel in a 1/2  
 to Cedar Hill at 10 day & give Jerry  
 nearly 2 Barrels. More

1866 Sept 13 Days that  
 I Alex, worked on my  
 Telling from 10 to 1866

Artistic full night -  
 14<sup>th</sup> Both finished 1/2 in a day 10  
 1/20 apple leather problem  
 Entered on Map 1866 9<sup>th</sup> Aug

1866 9<sup>th</sup> Aug moved 1 2  
 11<sup>th</sup> put for 10 1/2  
 10<sup>th</sup> Carc one 8 feet long  
 Argon to Cedar Hill 8<sup>th</sup> March  
 1866. Entered 14<sup>th</sup> Aug

Thank for Otter's  
 Carried. Another can - 1/2  
 Same day. Another 3  
 Onions & 1/2 1/2  
 11<sup>th</sup> Aug 1866.

14<sup>th</sup> Carried another  
 11 feet long for Otter's  
 by Otter's little or going  
 by head Otter's home  
 Carried another 14 feet  
 Miller for Carried  
 Carried another 14 feet  
 for same Miller  
 16<sup>th</sup> Aug. Carried another  
 14 feet long. 2 sides.

1866 Aug 18<sup>th</sup> sent 1 bag  
 to Miller to pay for 2 bags  
 1 for  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Carc 2 - 1/2  
 1/2 Miller all 3 not  
 saved yet.  
 Carried 1 more to Cedar  
 Hill 1866



21<sup>st</sup> Dec, 1865. Cloudy all day & in

little weather moderate strong breeze

1866. Jan. 1.<sup>st</sup> Cloudy & raining <sup>little</sup> sent Hen-

to Galis & Rbt Com for mail to Claitorne

1/2 Bbl Corn for meal 1 yr Henry. Brooks

2<sup>nd</sup> July 1869. Went up Lorrys. Sent Wagon & Bull Heng

Carroll Muller. & bro. Home & Nurse or any one, on the 6 Sept  
left 5 at there for bro. Home migration near Com

shell warping bars & spurs, frames. Side Saddle of

Success. 2 "Hub" stones, 1 "Pole" axle, one ring extended.

by Abram Holness Esq. 1/18 Strathgry South Street  
 Solahes to eat Friday was some Quinine Lumps

Volatiles, 10. Wildes Wagon Gulch. 4000  
+ Basket aspiols, 1 inch board & saw. 1. Foray, 5006

old no. 1 Plow - Pints to Plow - in winter, & my chop

one brot. last Saturday, killed all in morning  
3<sup>rd</sup> July 1866. Killine wood & Cullins and New Ground etc.

day, has not rained any snow so farly melted

my' mye Pude & Baron went to Lemp's de day &

Lusan Roark's. Peggy Vanebeck & Rhoda with her  
1<sup>st</sup> The Vane Beck all day fixing shieters at Table.

Cow Rack for Straw, Stalled out Straw & chaff

5. Went to a place "Buck's" and there Colman saw

Went to the 12th place, saw, Mr. Coleman, on  
business - Our folks cutting in our ground -

Very Cold to day & windy; ground hard frozen

6. <sup>12</sup> Cutting on new ground this day weather more moderate  
Old Bacon Road at Cedar Hills on the 12th

Old Waggie died at Cedar Hill on the 4<sup>th</sup> day  
of this month & Buried at Mr Hunt's Place,

Mr. Edward Bybee had her Coffin made

7<sup>th</sup> I staid, at home Nannie went to Mrs Coleman's

of Ind. & Doron on the river, Ind. (most) to edge.

8th Dec. 1876. A D. 4 minutes. Clear. 1st hour to 4th

Sand. Very Cold & Windy. (Clear) Heavy & clear  
burning. Breeze from N. - 4. 11. 4

turning black in new ground little  
than yellow and with much - 10 doz -

Turning back halving wood mndy 10

Finished cutting foxing to small & once begin

day in new to m'alls, -





22<sup>nd</sup> Jan. 2<sup>nd</sup> Malling in new house  
 and then in Cambridge from the  
 23<sup>rd</sup> Jan. 1866 Have been malling to day  
 out off new ground & made day house to day  
 came down to day moderate day the rain or snow  
 24<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning nearly all night quite  
 a day of rain & cold, cloudy & dark, making Bar  
 falling off sorghum seed - cant do much  
 25<sup>th</sup> Rained nearly all night, a little frost  
 this morning Ben taking up manure cleaning  
 out stable, balancing malling to day -  
 26<sup>th</sup> Going to Cape Wooding to see Smith  
 about going to school to New London, heard  
 nothing from Capt. Wooding about the school -  
 26<sup>th</sup> Malling in new house Ben taking up manure  
 then cutting up loss in new ground to day  
 I went to Cedar Hill old place & Holands to see  
 about making shoes for Bride, By be gone to  
 Molleys Carried all the Cotton to have Picked  
 Jerry at home at new ground I had home feeling  
 some bottles my son Box, Varmish, foot adge -  
 lent Jerry Bill I rode his horse home.  
 27<sup>th</sup> Still cloudy & like for rain or snow. Bride  
 made 6 hens nest, finished malling, hall  
 out straw. 2 days this week, the sun not seen  
 3 days not sun much cloudy nearly all the week  
 repairing Bear House nailing on Boards  
 28<sup>th</sup> Cloudy day did not see the sun  
 29<sup>th</sup> Snowed & cold day evening night weather much  
 began to clean up new ground in fresh field  
 sun shining to day, young saw in honey lot  
 had 5 Pigeons Sunday morning very little the day  
 young saw lost from Cedar Hill has been 3 or 4  
 days, I think she is a little better this morning  
 30<sup>th</sup> Shrubbing p<sup>er</sup> new ground in fresh field, snow nearly  
 30<sup>th</sup> Stalling leaves & teams to day  
 31<sup>st</sup> Sprinkling in new ground in fresh field, rain  
 1 Double & Plow to day -

up part of the night  
balance of our Great Moon in back  
This Book Billy Hunt has at work to do  
Folk, plowing & sowing to day  
This evening to make Ben House - Cold & windy  
spotted soul had Pig in Jan 1866 5 in member  
Low Sick got out from Cedar Hill.

July 2<sup>d</sup> Plowing to day. Chatterbox & Henry  
Cutting wood to burn Plant Bed in slash  
Billy object put up & covered Ben House to day  
got done by dinner nearly.

3<sup>d</sup> Sent little Henry to Mill at Yates to day with  
4 Bushels Corn for me for Bluff for Henry. Some  
Sorghum seed & some Corn for Chop for cows  
Pretty morning. Cold. Ride gone to Mrs  
Columb to go with Mattie & Alice to C.H. to School  
Board at Mt. Hargraves & Mary Columbus gone  
with them - to stay at Mt. Hargraves for with Mattie  
& Alice. Mt. Hargraves gives her for her job. Board for one  
of them for her to attend to her business & what she can  
then & charges me \$10 per month. Board (enormous)

4<sup>th</sup> Sent to S. S. M. D. this day. Paid Block to front  
door. Halted 10<sup>th</sup> then for Horse. Blocks nailed  
up Horse shoes for me to be. Our Horse  
had Blind Ticks knocked out of Malley's mouth  
Cutting wood for Plant Bed

5<sup>th</sup> Fanner some mm came down yesterday cloudy  
this morning like for falling weather.  
6<sup>th</sup> Burning Plant Bed in slash. Ride gone to W. Pastore  
to hear something from new London School. got Robert  
Shod before give him shoes & money for that. Cold  
weather. ground hard frozen - finished Burning Plant Bed  
7<sup>th</sup> Ride did not come till this morning or about dinner  
Lorry came back. Last night cold weather  
Tended in Plant Bed this morning sowed it last night  
Honey on new ground this evening for falling  
wood, with Miller sowed that was sick & something  
else. Billy Hunt came here last at night. to  
work on garden, cloudy & cold - he got 10 feet

1866 Open & over  
Hilly & Henry & Claiborne, in son

Ques this morning got here before 9 o'clock  
Safe, little Henry, Helling wood. balance  
in new ground, cloudy & cold like for snow  
Belly getting Garden Post this morning & I  
set me to work. Very cold

8<sup>th</sup> Went to Cedar Hill To day, went to Roberts

- Our folks finished new ground since then  
Halted Henry like Henry Plowing - Double Row

Belly Handed Garden Post & making door to the  
House this evening - did not finish it.

9<sup>th</sup> Halted Henry again this day. Henry plowing  
Halted up Garden Post & for Henry back

Belly fixed Back House door, made Bench Horse  
Spent up Horse Rack, beautiful weather

10<sup>th</sup> In the Hunt started to New London to school  
Jenny Carried him, over there, fine weather

11<sup>th</sup> Halted Henry out of new ground & finished  
new ground since, Henry Plowing & broke his plow

Went to Street Stone Muling, fine weather  
12<sup>th</sup> Made & M<sup>rs</sup> Moss came here last night

13<sup>th</sup> Went to Muling To day fine moderate  
my young son that has been sick so long had

4<sup>th</sup> Reg last night, but did not know it was  
my best way at all, - we drove the mules to the

14<sup>th</sup> Went To day to Street Stone, they pulled fine  
15<sup>th</sup> Rained some, rolled top to day in new ground

& 16<sup>th</sup> in fresh ground, above Nicks old Barn put  
up 15 or 20 small heaps only 4 small heaps in

new ground Jenny kept us with 2 hands & sent some  
Pen Halls down for Shup & got 2 mazzow wheels

from Bay Whitney mazzow to Hill road - the  
17<sup>th</sup> Claiborne Henry & Ben Shrubbery in fresh fuel

Little Plowing in lot back of old Spring Barn  
I went up to Cedar Hill got some back & in

home set them back & plowed house, done up  
back of our chimney, I found Jacob Plowing

road by great ferry road got  
crossed & pulled up McManis Hill to  
down on the one shore to the back  
pretty day & moderate weather.  
14. Trimmed trees made lines to. Plowing & burning  
clouds nearly all day & began to rain about night  
15. Windy last night & this morning very cold but  
clear to old place to Rock Logg. 2 Hens  
gone to Plowing Ben picking up trash in  
very windy & very cold wind from west.  
columns very windy & tremendous cold.  
16. Another very cold day not so windy  
burning log heaps little doing this day  
sent club some again to old place to help  
finish Rock Logg there. 1 ship died  
went to Abraham ship got Ben. died before new ship  
shipped for behind left for 1st saw them to be made  
17. Still cold & very cold, thermometer nearly down to zero  
burning log heaps in fresh field. Sent up to day  
18. Cloudy & rained some last night & to day raining  
fencing on day fit for Pough mending at 52. Hens  
caught my horse but did not go on but mother  
Began to rain hard about dark.  
Reached hard all water comes very high.  
19. Arrived on a float of water & branches high  
muddy. Ann called Ben & Clubborne went  
off Saturday night to Steers to Candy Store  
has not returned since making 2 or 3 hours  
they have been off since Christmas getting  
off together and this morning early -  
20. Chained off sent Henry to Gates Mills 3 Hens  
for 1st for Hens. & Poughm. sent & shattered corn  
for chop for cows. Liza came down last night  
21. Beautiful morning set logs heaps on fire  
yesterday mending them up this morning 2 Hens  
plowing. Staked up the 1st stack of Oak  
wood on yesterday. Carried my sheep to fresh feed

22<sup>nd</sup> July 1866 Both Henry & I  
other in fresh field for corn clearing  
day ships in new ground this morning  
Beautiful weather, I have been clearing  
several days this getting a little better. Halted  
up 3 stacks Oats to get out for feed,  
Mr Duff came here to night from Franklin  
brought letters from Father, sent Father 110<sup>00</sup>  
Barrow some Peas Cottons Duff stockings & a little  
Brandy - weather moderate to day

23<sup>rd</sup> Farming lines Plowing & Raking in new  
ground cloudy & like for rain. I am  
going to Greenville after mail for Garden  
Bill at work on Garden came here yesterday  
evening after dinner & went to work

24<sup>th</sup> started to Plowing charcoal burning log heaps  
& clearing up in new ground. I was to go to  
in rain but began to Rain & raining very hard  
Early here doing nothing much, weather moderate  
It rains every few days pretty near this order  
Rained nearly all day branches very high indeed

25<sup>th</sup> Sunday cleared off last night & this morning  
Very pretty weather, Bridge gone out from house

26<sup>th</sup> setting out 3 stacks Oats to sow this day halting  
shrew to Cow Rack & ant shrew to cutting stones

27<sup>th</sup> Plowing 2 Plows, Charcoal burning up on  
new ground, moderate weather 1 one more  
shup died, turned out my sow with 5 Pigs  
Rained here, on the first Pigs I got 19 Chicks

28<sup>th</sup> Plowing 2 Plows for Corn in fresh field  
Charcoal burning wood chips &c out of  
new ground, burning haves &c

March 1<sup>st</sup> began to collect in new ground  
Plowing 2 Plows for corn in fresh field  
John & I came from my house to visit Mr  
Pelly came & went to work hours day morning can  
night be gone

Monday: Plowed for Corn Run at  
burning logs in first field. Betsy  
in on our garden. Claiborne helped  
Post a while in morning. & then cutting  
under the weather at this time for work of  
I went to Washington this morning makes some  
arrangements with him to pay my own. Called I Hunt  
& John O'Hunt's Estates Federal Tax at Danville  
one going Lamb comes last night. My feet  
got all when I leave Corn from here today  
1.3.11  
Flower Claiborne Betsy  
at 11.00 I straw this evening finished  
garden and 12 O'clock Betsy mending  
1.4.11  
I am in the garden this morning & last  
sent 2 I wish the weather  
to clear. Plowing this morning &  
Betsy in our ground now some  
plant this to day & leave them with manure  
Betsy burnt this 3 days last week & this morning  
at work on the main street or for men to  
run on & expect to plant a few Irish  
potatoes this evening in the garden  
I had plant Betsy send them over & expect to plant  
Irish Potatoes tomorrow I wish the weather  
to clear I am weather, 3 Lamb 1 is poorly  
I sent Claiborne to Mill Gales 4 Bus Corn for  
us in Bus. for O'Hunt. & 5 Bus. Oats to Mr. Peary  
to exchange for winter Oats. - Clear & moderate  
weather. Began to sow Oats this day Betsy  
& many others. Betsy has mended all.  
Betsy Irish Potatoes in garden. Planted Oats  
Halsely working in garden, I finish dinner  
to day my self all work done. Mrs. O'Hunt  
Betsy done but little today nothing but  
one of O'Hunt's shoes cloudy. She for  
Betsy got back from Mill by 3 o'clock



8 March 1806. Sowing Oats. Wind Blowing Cold. Rice gone. Finishing up Hives finished working. Went to Mr East to see Esler Gates for Chain. 9<sup>th</sup> Windy & Cold. Sowing Oats in Waterloo field. Claiborne finished clearing new ground yesterday. Hauled up 1 Stack Oats 18<sup>th</sup> this month. making 2 Hauled up to use with the one just Hauled. Mr Tringle has paid my Federal Tax on land & Bro. D. Strickland Estate also Tom Hodmills as it was charged to Estate. I am due Mr Tringle myself \$14.09. & Dr. H. for Estate I'd then \$16.73 & also for Tom Hodmills 3 1/2<sup>th</sup> acres charged to Estate for by Dr \$5.51. making p<sup>d</sup> for Estate I'd \$22.24. for due Rice as due to J. Tringle & \$14.09 for myself. 10<sup>th</sup> Sowing Oats at Waterloo Claiborne set up Jar Hill this morning & then Harroving in Oats. I went to Muling at 5. Still the day. 11 About Stone Muling. I went. day unlikely. 12 Sowing Oats at Waterloo & Plows. Claiborne likely to get done. Clearing in new ground. Like for Rain & Rainy a little now. 13 Sowing Oats at Waterloo & Plows. Claiborne. Pushing them in on the 24<sup>th</sup>. Serv. Maney. Curried Brown Hunt to school to Miss Ivy Michale to board at Chalk Level with Mr. R. Hunt @ \$12 or under, give another. 14<sup>th</sup> Sowing Oats Waterloo, burned off broom 3 days to saw Oats through above spring. I went to Hanner & Jacobs & Henry. to day. 15. Finished at Waterloo. to day I went down to John's field. I went to Mr. Moff. Wallers. to get him to pay my Federal Tax on 59. acres on Creek. I asked & he pay Mr. Vaughans D. of the 1/2<sup>th</sup> acres I bot of him. he pay \$4.25. also gave Henry my Revenue Tax from \$4.25 to pay that. on Carver's Hazy H. at Creek.

Sent \$20 for seed to sell for one  
 \$130. for seed I got bring it back  
 Oats in John's field, fanned Oats but wind  
 off  
 While this morning little could be done  
 Plowing & sowing another lot of seed and about spring  
 & Waterloo did not get done  
 Finished sowing Oats at Waterloo, sowing  
 in John's field where we sowed winter oats  
 & stalked out straw & hauled some wood  
 Went to Lucille to hear Mr Brown  
 sent 2 Letters One One to J C Brady & one  
 to James R. Crandall, Very Cold & Windy  
 18<sup>th</sup> Went to Prager sailing at 11. Mother came to see me  
 19<sup>th</sup> Got 1 black Oats & shall more this morning.  
 finished Corn &orghem seed & blebs for Cows  
 Sowing Oats John's field to day fine weather & dry  
 20. Rainy this morning doing very little got out  
 some feed to break, but broke down heavy & stopped  
 the to put meat in & they fanned out about 10  
 Bus Oats this morning after dinner they started  
 to Plowing but looks very much like rain  
 21<sup>st</sup> Sowing Oats to in John's field nearly done  
 Mr. Mr. W. Morris brot a note from Capt. Wilcox  
 Danville stating from my note to know the  
 Case of Green Hunt reporting on was dropped  
 This day I gave to Mr. W. Morris 2 Certificates  
 Mill of Mr. J. M. H. Appraisalment & division of  
 a number of Red to him, of James I had  
 in my possession, He He He.  
 2 March, Clear & Cool. Sale advertised of Corn  
 & Oats & Melons, Sale on 1<sup>st</sup> of day the 1<sup>st</sup>  
 April. Went at Sale, finished sowing  
 Oats sowed 58 Bus. in all Plowing cattle  
 & Oats & Melons & Melons & Melons by burning  
 By the same & paid my debts & Henry.  
 Sent 3<sup>rd</sup> Bus. Corn for one in Bus. Corn for Henry  
 Meal, to J. M. H. sent 1 Bus. Corn to a friend  
 in Black Smith. 82 Bushels Wheat for flour by Claborn

23<sup>rd</sup> March 1861 Went to the  
 Ell the Gold to paid Mr. Wm. D. [unclear]  
 Direct to Ed. Roberts & charged 50¢ for [unclear]  
 24<sup>th</sup> March Yesterday evening Hart [unclear]  
 off this morning. Sprinkled the [unclear]  
 Halling rails around corn field [unclear]  
 Went to La. Castle & Joshua Hubbard  
 sowed over plant Bed above House  
 Tobacco blattered seed to do  
 25<sup>th</sup> Stayed at home Very Cold & windy  
 26<sup>th</sup> Cold & Windy yet. Halling road  
 Plowing for Corn in fresh field  
 27<sup>th</sup> Sent boy my horse Plowing for corn  
 Clearing like new ground in fresh field & finished  
 Ben clearing up shucking fl. Cloudy to do  
 28<sup>th</sup> Same work Challenging [unclear] this morning  
 29<sup>th</sup> Sent little Henry up to Cedar Oiled for  
 my new mowed Board No 3. Plowing for Corn  
 Clearing & Ben clearing up on mountain  
 for Corn. Cloudy. Hike for Ram, pale  
 sharp measure on plant. Bed above house  
 Pleasant morning, therefore night cleared Very  
 Cold Very Cold. Plow fixed this morning  
 runs light, I am mending buggy harness.  
 Since 10 o'clock & not done it.  
 30<sup>th</sup> Not quite so Windy Cold to day Plowing  
 up Corn Land on Top of mountain  
 & Clearing up Char & Cool  
 31<sup>st</sup> Total Eclipse of the Moon last night. Windy  
 this morning. Hike for rain Plowing & clearing  
 up for Corn in fresh field Went to Mr. Pringle's  
 but did not see. Sowed over black plant  
 Bed with cabbage & Tobacco seed  
 April 1<sup>st</sup> Fine day Sunday Jacob & family here finished  
 Plowing for Corn by the day to  
 2<sup>nd</sup> April Holiday Fine day beautiful weather  
 Mary & James & Mary Cut out my coat & pants.

Flowing sowed your ground  
The shubing & fencing to day  
All hands fencing corn field  
and out to day with them fencing  
cloudy broke for Rain this morning  
We have 8 Lambs at the turn  
Nanny went to Mrs Coleman & seven yesterday  
5. Sowed flax at cousins house  
6. Ruzan to Hill in fresh ground  
Sowing Corn Land Milly Ann been  
working out the creek - went to Sale at 10 AM  
7. Sent to Mill Gates this morning 3 1/2 Bushels  
Corn for us for meal & 3 Bushels for Henry  
Chabron gone to Mrs Coleman to take boys  
Henry sowing milly Ann & Ben sowing  
cloudy broke for Rain Jerry started to  
Franklin about day this morning after  
dally wind very late & cloudy went to milking  
8. Laid last night & raining this morning  
& very cool in the little Henry came back  
yesterday from Mil & did not do any but find  
up feed for plum bushes & put down top feed  
on Horio, don't affe nobody knows when he is gone  
9. This morning cold windy lost 2 sheep lately &  
Lamb gorking manure at Cow pen this morning  
heard this morning Kate & mother was sick Nanny  
gone up there the day all gone with her  
covering up plant beds the night with Ben Bush etc  
we are afraid the plants will be killed by the frost  
10. Day went up to see Kate & found her very ill  
ok up my about Potatoes Sied at Cedar Hill  
all tolerable, got back in the night, & found  
a folks cutting up about I do know what, all  
dressed about nothing. more than they say they  
at got no fodder sticks & straw Lela cutting  
out the day. I told them I would take my two pigs  
I fed them & have them, they were killing  
ling for corn, look Bush off plant beds  
not want to shut any day for me

April The morning started in  
other have all gone to work I don't  
whether Belle & Claiborne will stay if  
they have gone to work. I reckon  
Cully Stunt came here yesterday broke some  
plate. Ho. day he is fixing frame yard  
the keep plant about Potatoes

Jersey has not returned yet - got back  
with allie to day

12<sup>th</sup> This morning Henry broke the 2. Lugs  
over that road near he had in the East  
up night before last Lila said she  
would not feed them any more. I told  
Henry that I did not want them to do  
them over to my pen, he don't do. The Hog  
Clausen in our agreement is at an end  
drying & blowing to day

13<sup>th</sup> Blowing & drying for Tobacco Leaf  
for corn weather fine. finished hilling fresh ground

14<sup>th</sup> Going over to Henry. Went to fix up  
The Out Side fence for pasture to do  
flat & going cables in fields where  
we are going to land. Cown & young  
Heifers 2 Steers & 1 Bull to Cown going  
have a calf shortly. then during this  
morning, like for Rain, -

15<sup>th</sup> Like for Rain some thunder. my wife & allie  
gone to see Kate to day. Went to stone

Stone Prager willing not many out

16<sup>th</sup> Rained last night & Raining moderately  
this morning. Claiborne came home to do  
but little pretending to fork up manure at  
stable got stake not much better yet. B. H.  
does very well so far, weather moderate.

Rain & all night & continues  
 long turned cooler work on basket  
 variable. Change in weather found yesterday  
 Cloudy & making rain yet fineing this morning  
 Hauled load rails from orator for lot  
 went to flowering after dinner  
 Hauled up 1 load oats this day Contain  
 10 my milk & I lost my knowledge for  
 which I am vexed & little Henry out of  
 place this morning. I went up to Mr.  
 Wood to see Kate who is a little better  
 think still cloudy & like for rain  
 19. Looking for corn. Chased off  
 20. Pigeons to plant corn this morning. Henry  
 going off with Henry coming  
 Henry & Ben planting with their feet  
 from Compton come & got John & Lains out  
 at he had here made last year. He had  
 eating. We have so few collards plants I am  
 going to sow over again to day the 20<sup>th</sup>  
 21<sup>st</sup> Cloudy like for rain. Planting corn today  
 I am to Ordure this morning. Mr. Stanley  
 & old place. & a day still Cloudy corn  
 up late in evening & Rained very hard  
 at night. Warm weather at the time  
 22<sup>nd</sup> Cloudy like for rain this morning  
 Tule Henry don't feed nor carry any horse  
 at all. I don't think he goes to my stable  
 23. Sent Claiborne to Gales Mill 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Bushels  
 for meal for us. 3 Burs. for Henry & sent  
 Abraham 2 Bushels <sup>corn</sup> for Black Smiths work  
 & 2 Pigs & marked 5 Shoats. After sow in woods  
 aimed last night hard. Hauling out manure to day  
 went to water in hands to work on road  
 sent Claiborne to mill after meal  
 Henry out manure to day.



24 April. A stormy day. I went to work on road from camp to it. From cutting stone, Mr. Fardell's hand at his. In the afternoon did not come clear off to day. & quite cool & windy. 25th Rained 2 or 3 showers to day. Fine Wind blew very hard blowed some grain falling out. Mammie in cleared off before night. quite cool. 26th Went after Sallee at 10:00. Clear.

27th Planting Corn. Mild. Snow melting. 28th Complaining. Cool frost in morning. 29th Very cool. Same frost. Planting Corn. 30th uncovered Plant Beds. Somebody stole my Sallee out of black bed in a day or two. Past cloudy still for rain. Planting Corn to day. Not to mountain Spring & Owens. Young Mule was found with a very likely calf yesterday. Several days cold. 31st Planting Corn. Snaps. Pumpkins. Yesterday & I went to Cedar Hill. Staid with Mrs. Slater. Cloudy to day. Still for rain. Warm yesterday. Cool to day. The forecasting is the latter showing the best worth or price of gold in Confederate money during the year 61. 62. 63. 64. & part of 1865.

	1861	1862	1863	1864	1865	30 April 1866
Jan'y	1. 12.5	3. 00	20. 20	45. 60		Chau a full moon
Feb'y	1. 25	4. 00	22. 25	45. 60		Planting Corn
March	1. 30	5. 00	23. 24	50. 60		Snaps & Pumpkins
April	1. 40	5. 50	22. 23	60. --		Moderate weather
May	1. 10	1. 50	5. 00	18. 21		We are getting
June	1. 10	1. 50	7. 00	17. 19		On rather good
July	1. 10	1. 50	9. --	20. 23		about 2 hours
Aug.	1. 10	1. 50	12. 13	22. 25		sun before they
Sept.	1. 10	2. --	12. 13	22. 25		work by hand
Oct.	1. 15	2. 1/2	14. --	28. 27		got off soon as
Nov.	1. 15	3. --	15. 17	27. 30		one of my shoes
Dec.	1. 20	3. --	18. 20	34. 40		killed this last
						We can see when

Luning in morning & evening they are  
working corn in meadows field, very  
at Rain yet, little cool this morning.  
sowed some in Garden & for Corn Snaps  
Peas in Granary. Sat. & for Irish  
Potatoes in Corn Field finished planting  
Corn this day excepting few wet places.  
2<sup>nd</sup> Planting Corn Snaps in Granary Sat.  
Peas Pumpkins Water melons &c. Planting  
Sage Can Seed Worked Corns Snaps  
Potatoes &c in Garden, Watch my Yellow  
boy sleeping night before last, - don't know  
what has become of him. He is up at long  
3<sup>rd</sup> May 1866. Culturing & Helling in new ground  
in fresh field in hand for Corn to day  
1<sup>st</sup> Spots, & stalked out some manure.  
went to Kates she is still quite sick. I went to  
plant my <sup>to Mr. D. B. Bates</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> row of corn & Helling & Culturing  
went to Shop got Robin Hood & 1 new shoe made.  
5<sup>th</sup> Planting in little new ground by house  
finished Helling in fresh field & planting Corn  
I went to Lexington on Sat. of Sat. when I came  
back I found none of the negroes doing any  
any, but old Henry gone from home.  
6<sup>th</sup> Cloudy likely for falling. Mother took Cook  
this morning & going to take Cattle out of Camp.  
but little Henry to see state but her Corn Peaches  
I want to hear from her. She is a little better  
7<sup>th</sup> Culturing in new ground Helling rails from Cow  
Pen raking up Manure & firing them at blue down  
turned young Cattle in field at Stony Point & Miller  
before her 2 children. Currier here this evening  
wanted one as for I told him to let him off for  
a bargain at plantation. I would not do it  
Culturing Helling in new ground to day.  
dy very cool weather has been over since  
dy 1<sup>st</sup> of April came in

- 1866 Mar 1<sup>st</sup> Sent Clara home to get  
 4 Bushels Corn for us & 2<sup>nd</sup> Bushels for  
 I am going to shop with Callie  
 Callie & Hellen in new ground  
 looks very like for Rain raining a little  
 10<sup>th</sup> Fine Rain last evening about 11<sup>th</sup>  
 Planting Cotton & Potatoes, look to day  
 something bad Mr. May Negro House  
 11<sup>th</sup> Planted Cotton Pumpkins & something  
 Plowing in manure in lot rained last  
 night Cloudy & likely for rain to day  
 quite warm now, - halled wood, - mule, and  
 sick yesterday. No day work Physic  
 12<sup>th</sup> Plowing in manure in lot for tobacco  
 beautiful clear day went to muling  
 my mule with me Fannie at front alone  
 to day sick with chill & fever. Kate & brother  
 pulling up scare crows to day in corn field  
 13<sup>th</sup> Went to muling S. Dr. Fannie sick at Dr.  
 Esler yesterday, I come to my house Saturday  
 evening. Pretty weather, quite cool  
 14<sup>th</sup> quite cool since the shower rain yesterday  
 Planted Tomatoes to day & that seemed some  
 Pumpkins seed in Cotton Patch I have worked  
 some snaps to day, Planted snaps, Irish Potatoes  
 15<sup>th</sup> Went to shop got Lewis (Baby) to cut my Phlegm  
 Dr. Abram planted Cotton & went by Phlegm  
 Baby & Bro. Mr. Turbush home with me for  
 Callie Callie & Hellen in new ground  
 has at house worked out snaps Irish Potatoes, &  
 tobacco Cool, - - - - -  
 16<sup>th</sup> Callie & Hellen in new ground, - - -  
 Plant last evening House this morning Planted  
 some few garden last night, finished new ground

Very hard rain last night &  
 all night, casting & clearing  
 to day - Mrs. Furber came 1st May  
 by nearly all day but did not rain.  
 To day very hard rain Friday night planted some  
 Tobacco worked on road & replanted end  
 part of the day yesterday  
 19<sup>th</sup> Planted some Tobacco in new ground  
 20. I started to go to Court & saw Dr. Barksdale  
 - He told me Jacobus's case was dropped.  
 Mr. Barksdale has not done any thing with the  
 Ant. Current yet but would have it done by  
 Superior Court. gave in my list of taxable  
 property & the Estates to Mr. Bradshaw & got them  
 21<sup>st</sup> at night. Found Sallee sick & Henry & Eliza  
 gone from home clear & cool weather  
 22 had to end Big Henry after Dr. Horton  
 Henry came home while I was judging Jesse's  
 debtors. I said nothing to them but told them  
 to go to replanting Corn when they left of Saturday.  
 Still clear & cool. Sallee & Willie had had  
 a fine Boy Child this morning between 6 & 7  
 o'clock, Mrs. Furber sent for Dr. Draper  
 he came sometime after it was all over  
 23. 24. 25. 26. Planting Corn & replanting Corn not  
 done. Planted new ground Tobacco Friday rained  
 Friday evening while I was in Lynchburg & rained more  
 or less all day Saturday went over to Gales sold  
 our Tobacco new down. Edna & Freda called with Mr  
 Winston for his schooling & Jackson got home Sunday  
 evening  
 27<sup>th</sup> Sunday clear day & weather warm  
 28<sup>th</sup> Very windy this morning & cooler than yesterday  
 Planting Tobacco in fresh ground long & mountain  
 29<sup>th</sup> Sprinkling like for Rice this morning  
 at Chaboy to Gales. Milled with the  
 wheels wheat for flour & Rice for meal  
 Rice for Oats 1 st. Now to show  
 the to go that Rice has been made

Delaware. Yesterday all day. At  
the Hills we have made little new  
fresh field & fresh ground at Water  
Loos, Lila, Oakes, Plantation  
30, I went up to old plain to see Mr. D. R. for  
about 1000 lbs. of seed. I got for  
downer land got 1000 lbs. of seed  
Hill, planting & planting Corn to do  
in fresh field. I got down about 1000 lbs.  
Lila help. Ricey clear very cool but my  
31st I tried to get up my sheep to shear & could  
not do it. After 10 o'clock but finally got  
them & sheared. Only 11. Marked 7 down land  
done, 1 Ram, Ridding up fat for to raise  
Flowering in Lila & Hill. Everything  
Yesterday & today & Lila & repeat to the  
Lila. This evening clear & cool  
1st June I went to Court & got back same night  
Oaks hills planting. The day Corn Ricey  
then in Corn field part of the day. Friday  
2 Rained hard last night & thundered & lightning  
This morning soon raining still & Rained  
between clouds hard nearly all day. Tuesday  
3rd June Rained all day. Yesterday & last  
night nearly night very wet here today  
Lila very little. Yesterday Saturday only here  
2 Lila. Lila & Lila. I or 4 birds of  
Lila. A Lila day. Most today  
Ricey went home. Yesterday & Lila left her  
Cuzon her clothes to cut out & make  
3rd Rained nearly all night. Clear in  
this morning I went to St. Andrews to the  
of the Duke's no weather clouds & rain







we got so far the dark I did not  
this morning washed the bridges and  
now very hot & we are planting but  
Clarkson said on his Law right honestly  
him some of my mind, he said he did not  
promise to work as I want him out this plantation  
but only from the tobacco & corn. I told him  
if he did not intend to work as I wanted  
him I wanted him to leave my premises.  
he talked very impudent when I talked to  
him about our being so much in the ground  
& not near done down mending corn  
and not half done mending & not more than  
knock down plowing over first time he said  
he did work he did work when it was  
not raining & he would not work in the rain  
the way it began they all started from the  
to down plants I was behind them all day  
Henry went on straight to the plant, Clarkson  
like Henry Billy & Ben come on their horses  
Ben went to the spring I came on by the  
spring house the furthest way I could go  
to the plant when I got there none of them  
there but old Henry & told them that  
was the way we were so behind, they  
were pulling back & then he began with  
his impudent talk & said a good many things  
that I did not like to say, are doing but he  
told him he would see to find him & do  
nothing for me, he said he did not come  
here to work every little patch, meaning  
he was not interested, my wife gone up to  
15 working and George Clarkson refused  
work out my Irish Potatoes by Clarks old  
house

being little <sup>Henry</sup> & his daddy came  
the argument read by Mr. Mosley. Clarkson  
went off to Corn field old Henry  
not back night & they went off to corn  
field to blow up & to suppose missing  
Corn doing nothing much, I risked  
very pretty day to day I went to Capt  
Higginbotham for Hanne, I knewed to Hanne  
17th. Raining to day & disagreeable day Hanne  
I knowed here him. We went to the mill yesterday  
heard Willie speak & Mr. Hannon. I met other men  
to Capt Higginbotham for Hanne. Now Raining  
& Cloudy Windy Weather

18. The Clarkson with the hands replanting tobacco  
I went out to our ground where he was doing tobacco  
10 Acres on the way I told Clarkson to stop  
I wanted to speak to him a while, I asked him  
if I did not tell him to go work out my  
little tobacco patch when he finished the Corn here  
last Friday he said he did not come here  
to work out tobacco but to work in Corn field  
& tobacco, I asked him if he had determined  
to work on the plantation as I wanted him  
or as he pleased, he said he would work in  
tobacco ground & would not again he  
would work any where else. I told them to leave  
he went off shuffling. Something I said he had  
got him a place to go to, I gave him orders  
not to come on this plantation but keep away  
& about 8 o'clock same morning Master Amy  
who was engaged to be our Cook & her mother  
& off I don't know when without any permission  
& a word said to him that I have heard of  
himself replanting tobacco & planting of this the  
to & Lila started. I pretended to stand my  
ground when I believe she knew perhaps sent her off  
leaved off I think, she clear

18th June 17<sup>th</sup> Charlotte moved here to live as per agreement. She formerly belonged to Lewis she has 3 Children & I helped by day Tobacco the morning when she had out measure out of my stable to Europe & stable, then riding Corn & Hays. Flowering Corn  
Lela (Pot back) Mully Ann & Henry, says she's induced her to go off from here  
20. All in confusion Mully Ann, lost Corn back, Flowering & mending Corn  
21. getting a little strait to business again got over better with Collier, Big Henry, Mary, Thomas out Garden front, Potatoes, Lela, Ho. Let Lela have Rabbits here Wednesday they are to keep me when I want them. Replanted Cabbage Plants & working out Gard washed wool for Mully Ann. Clear weather  
22. I went to Mr Hunt's place. Claiborne there hired by Ryber, Flowering & mending Tobacco, after here on Road Henry Flowering it fine weather. It looks like Lela is tender to keep a jump her all this year until I could grow had more I can never see her again. Clear to late cool of night my wife found her dead. But the young were all gone either killed or something gone.  
23. Flowering & mending Tobacco, crews feed. Hays Flowering Corn after the finished Tobacco. I went to Mr Banks, checked my last current with John O'Hara's Celato not quite finished  
24<sup>th</sup> John Richard while he had Corn down yesterday after fallow they left after dinner today the little child has grown very much but more a little out much fine warm weather  
25<sup>th</sup> Finished at last mending little of Tobacco on Henry Flowering on Corn. I went to Susan R. & Ryber about my wife's box. Slaid she holds at Handers place there can see last mending

Finished this clear & hot  
day wheat to day by new rain & this  
after then fresh field off our Cress's  
going to start about 12 o'clock up on straight stone  
to cut wheat this, hot & dry

27<sup>th</sup> Cutting in fresh field & did not finish  
before it rained, after 12 o'clock  
Went to C.H. to Mr Hargrave & breadway &  
Mr Children, Hargrave & breadway, but this  
rained in evening & had a good rain by  
dark

28<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning, & clearing tobacco  
seeds off our town, & after this morning  
got Pige & I reatton Raining in the evening  
of cloudy this morning, & planting tobacco  
sent to make after plants, the rain did but  
late tobacco, & after plants, after Pige & I  
I went to London & reading this morning  
in my out done cutting wheat got

30<sup>th</sup> Sent little Henry to Peter Mill & Bachel, Corn  
formal for us, & home for Henry, I let him  
in Bar. all his feeding & plowing corn  
reading tobacco, finished cutting wheat & cut  
I went up to Wmly Bank's & cleared my  
out current as per. I & that estate

July 1<sup>st</sup> Sunday clear fair day & cool  
Began to lay by corn  
July 2<sup>nd</sup> clear & moderate, cool nights laying by  
Corn in fresh field & working in kind ground  
tobacco, the gang doing very well

3<sup>rd</sup> Plowed Callow & sowing & corn by  
Baran & working out new ground  
tobacco or & working to A. Clear & that  
Henry & I went from our London  
Reading home last night safe & sound  
Lived in London

18th July 4 Laying my corn  
field I plowed myself yesterday  
of the day nicely & then at work in my  
ground. Clear bright & little cool.  
I made a sowing of fresh sowing new ground  
Tobacco about 10 <sup>Acres</sup> & gave the lot to Henry  
Mudring that down my wife & I have gone to  
Mrs Coleman's. To day I am here alone  
laying my corn in fresh field, working  
in garden this evening in  
the Put Our little hand full in old pig  
Barn this morning, laying my corn  
next to Henry. I am going to be  
Charlotte & tell to set up last week's  
Mornings working in Tobacco in lot.  
Clear & moderate weather ground getting a  
little hard.  
Planted Cucumber seed in Plant Bed & Beans in some  
Potatoe patch, warm weather now  
I'm laying my corn plowing & mudring  
down that Tobacco - I went to Mount  
Aery for Hanner, - fair weather  
Began to cut Cato after dinner to day  
in Crews field. Cato very good.  
I went to muling at 5.5. Not any of our folks  
here when we came back, so great to do in morning  
before starting I told little Henry he must be  
here about 6 o'clock he went in place put mule  
on stable. Iride went to catch him, she run  
thru the gate broke the latch on big gate, broke  
little gate & big gate at Barn, run about 10  
after so long a time got Tom & her stable &  
caught her. We got off late, Mr. Sten & family came  
home with us, none of them here, very hot in  
day & ground hard.



Found in ~~the~~ Wheat from John  
 Henry Polakows about Shilling them  
 Billy finishing them. Came here they were  
 rained a smart shower last night &  
 continues drizzling a little. One in a while  
 nearly all day. Laying down at Mountain  
 Spring since go to Mountain feed to day  
 Lila Plowing lot Tobacco. Pond & Miley. Then  
 & Charlotte breeding down lot Tobacco  
 11<sup>th</sup> Jan Rain last night & still drizzling a  
 little laying by. Corn on Mountain & Plowing  
 Tobacco breeding lot & Billy & the made  
 chicken yesterday & he day built. In the  
 chicken Coop. Billy has marked here  
 2 days they have the 1<sup>st</sup> day he fixed floor tub  
 and scaffolds got forks for it. He has built up  
 part of my street. Potatoes Patch  
 12<sup>th</sup> Henry old has gone after Land wheat  
 on tract Stone Creek, under Henry plowing  
 on Mountain feed, laying by corn  
 breeding down Tobacco awhile in lot till  
 dew gets off then for Cullings Oats. I  
 went up to Reeves for Fannie. The Cedar tree  
 Larry <sup>was</sup> not at home gone to Milling &  
 my wife & Prida gone to McKens to day.  
 13<sup>th</sup> Henry gone after balance Wheat on Creek  
 little Henry plowing corn. Miley breeding down  
 Lot Tobacco, Charlotte too clear & growing.  
 Weather will cut Oats again to day & they will  
 nearly get done very hot weather  
 to Cullings Oats & expect to finish <sup>the</sup> to day.  
 the Billy put head in tub & pulling up  
 sheep on hall up wheat this morning  
 finished. Only 2 <sup>loads</sup> good in fresh ground. & <sup>home place</sup> Crum old has  
 ride gone to see Dorron to day at Chalk Level  
 Dorron came home with him.



- 1866 July 15<sup>th</sup> Went to Street Stone  
not many out. Very Hot to day, 90<sup>th</sup>  
16<sup>th</sup> I went to Court & took depositions. Sub. day  
I got home that night saying by Corn & planting  
tobacco working in the field.
17. Same work
18. Same work & went to mill Gales Corn  
6 Bus. Corn & 4 Bushels Wheat for Curing  
& a Bag flour for Dining, did not get it  
ground, till tomorrow. Very Hot the day  
Clear & dry weather at this time.
- 19 Went to Lumpy but shiled & M. Neal  
sowed Corn as per Due Bill.
20. Went to mill after Corn & flour the  
morning. No. 100.
21. I went to Mr. Peake & Mr. Smith. Sailed my gut  
& killed 2 Crabs in the gut & sailed up to 2<sup>nd</sup>  
July 1866 & was Reported to Court by Comm. that
22. Staid at home to day & hands saying  
by Corn & planting up tobacco in new ground  
planting at Lila Harrowed Turnip Patch  
Lila day.
- 23<sup>rd</sup> It Rained a little this morning. Yesterday  
my wife & I took gone to see Hannes Jacob  
Shale Road. Well saying by Corn & planting  
up new ground tobacco, Lila planting  
tobacco, let Martha Neal have 1<sup>st</sup> Soap
- 24 Finished saying by Corn & planting  
in fresh field, Henry planting Tobacco  
Josh. & went Hilling up tobacco in new  
ground planting Lot 46 =
25. Rained in morning finished Hilling up new  
ground went into Lot. Planting & working that.
- 26<sup>th</sup> Sewed Turnip Patch this morn  
Planting & working Lot tobacco. Went up  
to Mr. Kellys & throp to day.
- 27<sup>th</sup> Planting tobacco up tobacco. began to  
black. Oaks put up 1 black. Went to mount  
& 8 day to seed hump for Hannes down at

Leech & Joshua Hubbard  
Early Cats this evening finished in  
field, 4 black worked top of Hubbard  
on the new ground but also this morning  
Harriwong & Chappin. Out Cat  
Lorry went to Carding. One head for us  
I learned out Cat had not started.  
but at home to day 25. Small Rice,  
about 100. & upwards of Picked Cotton  
4000 Seed Crop. but it rained this morning  
rained in the evening, working out Cotton  
Patch. Much an one I never saw before so  
hard to work the Cotton frequently coming  
up when you fall up the crop. No  
one did not go in the Cotton patch they just  
stalking out at or tiller after 12, she did  
not go to the Cotton Patch but went to working  
to finding him. Rained right smartly  
such a Cotton Patch & Hobano ground I never  
saw in my life. & the negroes seem to care or  
think nothing about it, don't keep work as  
they ought to do.

24<sup>th</sup> Chase this morning

25<sup>th</sup> Stalking Cats at Water Lion or Crown. Old  
Henry & Red Lute Henry went off yesterday after  
Mr. Rylin allowed shovels to hunt Margaret a knife  
or knife. That without my consent list  
not himself off I heard nothing. never I did  
them do so again. I think to his wife well both  
them. If he goes without my consent  
I believe allow to them 2 Red Shovels. Shovels but I think  
2 of the young sons shovels turned out. I going  
in 21 years, we are trying to work Cat  
on Hobano but I can't them to any thing  
early.

1. Stalking Cats working out Cotton  
at Hobano I am going after Brown to

3<sup>rd</sup> Bro Home Rev Hunt to  
have Henry sent off after we finished  
sitting by Mr. Miller without my consent  
stayed this morning went to look for a horse  
for his wife & - I'm very much vexed with him  
& thought I would dismiss him from me but have  
not time at yet. - Working up side of  
Acker working out Cotton Tobacco  
August 1<sup>st</sup> finished stacking Oats put up 4  
stacks in John's field stacks to the top and found  
at night I went finished working out Cotton  
Tobacco & went in Tobacco Lot at 12 o'clock  
Charlott has been out nearly all the time  
Lerry & W D R Hunt has bot out W D R Hunt  
at Chalk Level a day or two ago  
2<sup>nd</sup> August. Hanner & I've started to Franklin  
this morning turned my stock in John's field  
this morning. Cows & horses 25 Hay & 4 young pig  
Plowing & working lot this morning gunn  
of 5 o'clock. I am going to Wm Wallis over  
Calumans I've. Wm Pannier,  
3<sup>rd</sup> I went to CH to attend to taking deposition  
in Hunt's Case about Mrs Hunt's Land been  
there on same business twice before our folks  
finished working over Tobacco Lot, old Henry  
gone to Buck Thacker to get 4 Bus. Corn he says  
he got from Claiborne. Old Henry gone to get  
4<sup>th</sup> August for his wife & he can't stay here any  
longer, balanced morning & evening on Road  
Chalk & Hot in day, Cool night, ground very dry  
& Corn suffering very much for land  
Sold John D Hunt Buck Level 12 1/2 Bus  
weighing 123<sup>rd</sup> C 1/6. <sup>went to his old home in Calumans</sup> Rained in evening  
5. Clear & night cool. Rained last evening  
Stayed at home & rested this day  
6<sup>th</sup> Aug. Hunt sent here this morning. Stalled  
1. Chalk fodder put down in Culling Ovens  
Sown in barnyard for Bill & Ballenger in Barn  
back of garden Plowing up fresh ground

Shelled up Post for Den House  
then pack by into Charleston  
C. carrying supplies clear day or more  
Helling Ralls to find in Oaks on road  
Flowed into Tobacco on new ground  
7. Nannie & I came back from Hunter  
at night. returned went on one day  
Helling up Tobacco on Road at Wake Lee  
Lucy Helling up Den House for Hark  
Carried 1 Day 1 Miller. McC for Hark  
for Den House & 1 Den. Corn for mill  
8 Handed in Cap. & finished working tobacco  
on Road. With tobacco in corner. and new  
ground & fresh field. Cleared. This morning  
Ryburn & Wynn started to London. The tobacco  
for tobacco of Jordan. I expect started on the  
way. Still at Cedar. Died at Mr Ryburn house  
5 for toll of a Wagon. \$5 for Allen Water  
If he could get it, \$5 for whiskey Barrel &  
at him. \$10. for Den. Rice. Den. I went up to  
camp to day. Plowing & helling up Tobacco on  
fresh field. all the \$15. Dollars at Ryburn  
came to buy things. I pay toll was <sup>was back \$110</sup> Den money  
9th working Tobacco on fresh field. Carried  
to go to Lewis Gales for other slaves. & 3 to Miller  
for Den House. Clear, cool. night hot days  
10th working & plowing Lot Tobacco again  
11th Working morning. Showering Tobacco over  
Clear this morning. and Rice at work on Den House  
along. Hunt, Dan Courlay & Hunt Hargram here  
morning. I am going to Melling. today 8.30  
12. Went to Melling. Nannie & I bath day  
Plowing & helling up Tobacco on Lot  
I went up to see Ryburn but did not do it  
on to mill Rained in the evening. fairly  
some in the night. did not get done. Helling  
& our Lot. Sent Henry to mill 2 Bushel. Corn  
meat & he got it about dark. Had it home

15<sup>th</sup> August. Byhu Came down here Mrs. Neal  
 Went after Wagon wheel at Gales, Helled  
 Reggs went to Mrs Neals burial & funeral  
 Uncle Beeley Came here to work this morning  
 Tuesday, Sowed Turneps in Garden.  
 16<sup>th</sup> Going to Millers Sawe Mee, Stamp Mill  
 Uncle Beeley at work on the <sup>mill</sup> <sup>stone</sup> <sup>mill</sup> <sup>stone</sup>  
 Went to Mrs Neals Funeral. Hot weather  
 2 my Hogs Impens about now  
 Working in Pot Tobacco. Fine finish to day  
 Sowed Turneps in Garden. Lot to day  
 Carried another for Planting sister of yesterday  
 Getting up apples to day, making 6 at mill  
 and 12 at Gales for other stone, or something else  
 17<sup>th</sup> Last evening we finished getting up apples  
 at home about 10 o'clock by Sam. Henry & Mary Ann  
 went to stone, sent to Sam of it was worth  
 while to carry the Cart. over there returned about  
 night. no apples there, I saw Silas asked her  
 where they all were as I expected them to  
 go to picking apples. Said Henry was gone  
 to turn out steers was going to top down  
 tobacco on road & going to Kears to get  
 some things she wanted, stopping the hands  
 sending them off this morning if I had a  
 strong notion of disposing them, all  
 I have told Henry he might go & get a horse  
 for his wife & children, & if he did not do it  
 his wife did not behave herself I would  
 put all his things in my Wagon & carried  
 off them on the ground in the Lynch  
 Road & drive his wife away from here  
 & they are finally picking apples.  
 18<sup>th</sup> Day. Our former hnt Potatoes yesterday. Ben  
 Cedar got's barrels to take over to Moses & Kate  
 Came down last night & got their sow 14 pigs. I  
 gave them & also gave <sup>one</sup> <sup>barrel</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>down</sup>  
 which I was carried to her <sup>not</sup> <sup>only</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>pigs</sup>  
 and my Spade &

Morning blue-sky tobacco  
rather cool nights, sweet corn in  
that state  
Got 2 this corn ground for meal at July 14,  
I have got 4<sup>th</sup> Bus. Corn at Miller's for meal  
Great quantity of tobacco  
Great quantity of tobacco  
Morning Felling is the first  
part of the day, the weather is  
good & in all evening, went to spring  
for Thrashed Wheat Jerry sent to have  
the 1<sup>st</sup> bag and not come  
3<sup>rd</sup> Machine gone to Jerry in  
evening & sent for morning  
Cool. Night at this house  
& Thrashed Wheat & Rye at Jerry's machine  
went over to old place & we had  
one load unshucked Corn & 1. Load shucks  
one Mr. James Shuck got the 1<sup>st</sup> & I promise  
let him the grain his due Bill for  
son James & Martha meal beauty  
5. going after another load Corn  
our wagon & Horse Wagon 10; day  
are working but tobacco & finishing  
this morning I am going to Mr. Cohen  
& old place to see them thrashing wheat.  
6. Very Cool. Nights & morning very dry weather  
low that was sick in winter & had. Igo has  
now got Reg again yellow shade now get  
ill now Reg. sometime ago, & I thought she was  
in the Corns up now  
Thrashed thrashing wheat at Jerry's old place  
this morning but machine home, looking  
morning tobacco cloudy & likely for rain





July 1st  
Went to cutting wood & 1/2 of wood  
then in plantation & 31 cut duck hunting  
after, then finished Han Howard, to day  
after wood hole & rest which he is making  
duck & also cutting wood - morning hunting  
to house, getting up & hunting soon after. I  
went to machine - clear weather

Went to machine Sunday  
Pulling fodder I went to C.H. on bus  
Colah for myself & about Chedron going  
school & certificates of savings Bank  
& also cutting wood

They are do same & making wood morning  
morning. Tobacco, cloudy & clear for rain  
we go to old place & Mrs. Coleman  
make arrangements for the children  
to start to C.H. to school to G.D. Mal

2nd I went to machine & about 10 am  
I went to the shop had my horse shoes changed  
Buck him at work this morning  
clear moderate day & weather

3rd I went to machine & also left yesterday  
school at C.H.

4th Danted up & cleaned out old  
Barn, then pulling fodder thing up, the  
duck & also pulling fodder from 10 o'clock  
till night. Buck started him to day

5th I went to old place & to up our feet  
pulling fodder duck & also all day long  
Buck, that first shoe making clear day

6th I started to cut & tomorrow I went to  
Sun. Mrs. Brown about Mrs. Peary & Campbell  
at Court Monday, our feet starting from  
Lying up tops making scaffolds to  
at Tobacco, cloudy & warm weather  
duck & also cutting & put. Wood  
Tobacco, in our ground duck & also  
cutting wood

making 5 stacks put up Culling in  
& finished in new grounds & Culling some  
in 1st in fresh ground Buck & Culling  
& Cording wood to day. I went to Strath  
Stone to see Mr. Pearey & St. Simplicon  
Edited by Bro. A. B. Brown <sup>to 2.5</sup> ~~to 2.5~~  
Very warm weather at this time  
20<sup>th</sup> I went to Bates Mill Carried 5 bu  
Corn for us & a bag for Henry could not  
get it ground no water went on to  
Mullers Mill they had water & ground  
it directly but there came up a  
Rain smart gust soon as it was over  
got my half of 1 log. My meal & flour  
for home & last did get home & got the  
meal in smoke stove but rained very  
hard several showers - warm weather  
21<sup>st</sup> Cloudy & raining this morning  
Put up another log <sup>to 2.5</sup> ~~to 2.5~~  
22<sup>nd</sup> Halted up 700° ~~to 2.5~~ out of new ground  
some from fresh ground in Corn field Laid up  
the fodder pulled & put on the stack  
Buck & Culling same by Oak & 1 Mellow Oak 2 Cuts  
of oak for spokes & felloes  
23<sup>rd</sup> little cloudy to day went to Leroy yesterday  
24<sup>th</sup> morning stormy tobacco firing and  
my Barn cloudy & rained a little before my  
Dismissed Charlotte from hire in the  
Education & <sup>to 2.5</sup> ~~to 2.5~~ in feeling <sup>to 2.5</sup> ~~to 2.5~~  
25<sup>th</sup> morning <sup>to 2.5</sup> ~~to 2.5~~ tobacco Buck  
& Culling wood this morning &  
Rained about day break & sun was

more or less till 8 o'clock  
of our present days in last to father  
Hannah & that <sup>my</sup> been about the house  
fells have done little or nothing  
day I told little Henry if it rained here  
well than then must come & help me for  
East River of the Sea - but they went to  
morning tobacco & did not come to the grange  
to morning. Morning tobacco cloudy &  
clear for Rain -

Rained off from most all day morning  
morning tobacco, finished all but little for  
corn fields. Duck & turkey pulling fodder  
fully that for corn 12 or 11. October 12. & pulling  
fodder too. 7 hands pulling to day  
8 Pulling fodder & pulling up & cut to tops  
quick pulling of duck & turkey pulled to day  
Duck looks like Rain tonight. I went to  
Cotnam's old place. Here Mrs. Worsham  
Furthings - got children & clothy & other

9<sup>th</sup> Rained all day long moderately -  
10 Rained more or less all day Sunday  
Jerry came here & went home

11<sup>th</sup> It looked like clearing off this morning  
but it set in to raining again &  
rained more or less gently all the evening  
Old Betty here & doing hat heels &  
Duck & turkey here too to day making

12<sup>th</sup> Still cloudy & rained a little all day  
13<sup>th</sup> Duck & turkey finished making & loaded  
14<sup>th</sup> This evening cloudy. Sailed with them  
Duck & left this evening. Our folks sawing  
tobacco cutting tops & getting wood at new  
Saw in fresh field. Cloud off morning

to this day he is gathering Beans &  
sheep about fodder 1 day more  
turning over blades fodder turning tops to  
clearing off main partly done last day  
have yesterday having gone to Susan's house  
not see him at all, my broken leg hurting  
4<sup>th</sup> Lying up stacking corn fodder stops  
5. cutting tops flying up, stacked & stee  
sown blades, old, Riley left his yard  
day & I scolded with him in full

Next to Miller's Mill 10 day Carrow  
2<sup>th</sup> Bushels Corn for meal for in his  
Reg. 2<sup>th</sup> Bus. & little Oats 1 Bushel for  
all home old Henry is to return me  
3 Bus. & little Oats 1 Bushel & a piece  
at gathering time - I broke home  
from mill my log sawed into floor  
Plank & Carrow 1 log to day to pay  
for that, my other lumber is there saw  
to finished cutting flying up tops this  
evening then cut & stacked some wood  
highland. Clear fair day moderate  
Put up 7<sup>th</sup> Black blades fodder caught in  
the rain very little August,

7<sup>th</sup> Prilly day Sunday

8<sup>th</sup> Cutting tobacco hanging

9<sup>th</sup> Cutting tobacco hanging tobacco 2 days about 800  
I went to C.H. to Carrow children's clothes

10<sup>th</sup> Stacking up tobacco tobacco hanging  
likely for rain this morning about 12 o  
clock it thundered lightened & rained tremendous  
hard, did not get done hanging what on hand

My dear to my dear  
Wells. I have been here  
for some days & I am  
off I think this morning  
to cut some tobacco at four. I went up  
mountain to see Mr. Lewis but he was  
there, firing or smoking tobacco in  
his barn at Waterloo cutting tobacco  
going to finish. I am going to Mullins  
after Plank & get Hounds for my  
cured, Ceroz. about 4 Bushels for me  
and not go to the mill on account  
of rain. Rained Mon or Wed all day  
& I am sure this evening to go on Sun  
to West to meeting. 5 Bushels for me  
5 Cloudy this morning firing for ground  
tobacco in my Shingle Barn. Nannie & me  
are going to Chalk Level & get Bill shot  
morning & evening tobacco & cutting all  
the time.

6 Finished cutting & hanging tobacco  
7 Made top stock finished & stacking  
8 Top to day Nannie gone to John Davis  
I went to Mr. Fingles this morning  
Char beautiful mother & father got  
9 Finished hanging up top & stacking  
finished this evening. Mr. John & I bought  
John Gilbert came here to day as referees  
between me & my negroes & decided that I should  
be able to the contract & that I should  
myself & 37<sup>th</sup> Bolls out of the tobacco for  
the top. I sustained by having to drive off  
Claborn the 18<sup>th</sup> June last. & Henry agreed  
to stand to their decision & they divided.



Our Oats giving Henry the 3 stacks  
stacks stack in them & six hundred  
Twenty four pounds of these other stacks  
the 3 stacks towards the house in a row  
making 3 stacks & 625<sup>th</sup> of the crop.  
This is beautiful weather indeed & clear  
& moderate.

19<sup>th</sup> Halted in age our tobacco last cutting  
of at old my Barn, <sup>back here today</sup> Long Smith came

20<sup>th</sup> But apples in part in morning  
of finished in evening, making tobacco  
Halling rails to fence in top stack &  
pretended to pull sorghum fodder & done  
nothing at it hardly, old Henry made  
hounds to 2 Horse or a yoke

21<sup>st</sup> Richard Whitehead came here last  
night & this morning started home

22<sup>nd</sup> Nannie & myself went down to Mr  
Millers to see Mr. Beckey (Miller) Sick  
& wanted to get the wheat 21 Bushels  
wheat I bot of Geo. Roper belonging to  
George H. Miller & he had stated it  
to another man, & I got none, Henry

Halling wood before tobacco Ben went to  
cutting down corn to give wheat in fresh  
ground by J<sup>r</sup> tobacco, Miley Ann, Sick  
& done nothing to day began to gather  
Dew & there came up a cloud but rain  
little Henry began to plow in lot for wheat  
throwing tobacco double down, cloudy & hot  
for rain, I went up Saturday evening to see  
down after our father.

23<sup>rd</sup> Henry digging troughs & turning  
 in. Henry plowing for wheat  
 in Carney down to end which  
 Pulling fodder off sorghum seed.  
 Beautiful weather I went to Carry Rahin  
 carry all to Galix for him to make shafts.  
 24<sup>th</sup> Turned out 10 Stags of White Hares & 7  
 shoots 3 Sows including shades South.  
 Poy Wash that 1. There is 5 Poy out in  
 woods & 3 or 4 in Pastures that I can't  
 not get, the Sows I got from Zallert.  
 7 Yearling Stags has been out for  
 21 young Sows & 1 Boar are  
 that number. Large frost this morning.  
 Clear beautiful weather in  
 plowing for wheat. Henry cutting  
 wood. Ben picking out Colons this  
 morning. Billy came here yesterday  
 morning at 10 o'clock on Cart Road.  
 25<sup>th</sup> Henry pulling & pulling wood here. Plowing  
 in lot ground we did not put in tobacco.  
 Billy getting Peas for Cart body & the heps.  
 yesterday evening about Sugar Cane.  
 26<sup>th</sup> Digging about & broke Potatoes, & began  
 to sow wheat on lot yesterday evening  
 & sewing this morning in sewing line  
 first then wheat. Billy helped dig Potatoes  
 made about 12 or 15. Ben sowed & 18 Potatoes.  
 27<sup>th</sup> Sewing wheat on Tobacco lot.  
 28<sup>th</sup> Went to about Stone no plowing.  
 29<sup>th</sup> Learning all day towards night winter  
 night very hard. Lady started to count down  
 with Bill. Thinned out our wheat made 28  
 Bushels, & divided it, & I give Henry 1 Bushel  
 of the seed, shelled out 1 other full H Bar.  
 shelled Corn in Corn House & found up  
 for pulling Corn in got long Ben full shelled.  
 30<sup>th</sup> Sent Billy Henry to Mice Mellins with  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Bar. Good for drink for us 2<sup>nd</sup> Bushels for  
 old Henry & of which I sent him, working on  
 Road.

1866 Oct 31<sup>st</sup> Working on roads  
here went to Joseph On Gale, Hobbs.  
Lunny. Halled up 1 black blade yoked  
No. 1<sup>st</sup> cutting wood & began to sow  
wheat again in lot after 12 o'clock  
Chae Dick last night I R. Whitehead here  
2<sup>nd</sup> finished evening in lot. Halted  
little job by Lunny. Patch in Rye.

3<sup>rd</sup> Beg. and to sow in fresh field some  
tittle for where Hobbs. Was tended the man  
I went to does and place through Halted  
& on to Ridge Hill making & then to  
do On Gale. & collected his amount  
& then home. Cloudy & rained by dark.  
4<sup>th</sup> Rained in little last night. Cloudy

All day & like for Rain. My dog  
that's been missing so long are up  
last night. Only 1 Pig, 4 Out —

5 I started to Court. Superior Court to see  
about Down land. Cutting & Halling wood  
Rocks up to make Molasses —

6 I came home from Court, Judge requested  
to decide the case about Down land.  
Halled some wood, Plowing for wheat.  
Beautiful weather to day —

7. Cutting down Corn following wheat

8. Gathering Cotton following wheat

I went to Starkey & Leroy. He  
9<sup>th</sup> Halling up Court fixing land to sow  
wheat. Cutting down & plowing corn  
I went to gather to get buggy here cut.

- 1866 Sowing Wheat Chopery around  
 out, when wheat sowed, Nannie & me  
 went to S. S. Matney Bro. Lucy Preached  
 I taught the class of the Church 1867 to Pough  
 times in the month - Bro. Lays did not come  
 11<sup>th</sup> Went to S S Matney Bro. Lucy Preached.  
 12<sup>th</sup> Sowing Wheat & finished up here by near  
 Bars. Cutting down Corn in corner next to  
 woods going to stony point for orchard -  
 13<sup>th</sup> Stalling up Corn & stony preparing  
 the same but did not get it ready.  
 I went up to Longs.  
 Red Cobbs came to Dutch & by 2<sup>nd</sup> or 3<sup>rd</sup> feet  
 deep & made I paid him new Dutch & some  
 to give him 10 Cents a yard. old Dutch  
 cleaning out & brackening 4 Cents per  
 yard & find him 3 or 4 of spilled  
 Sows pigs in Pasture or gone on  
 I have never seen them since I burnt  
 them out, 3 Black & 2 Yellows on Corns up  
 14 Shucked out some corn & put away  
 our greens. seeded cabbage -  
 15. began to cut down Corn at Moun-  
 tain Spring & it rained nearly all day  
 I went up to Blanks to measure corn  
 rained & throwed us out -  
 16. Made Stog pen & got wood little  
 sick all day I give him medicine  
 I went up to Blanks's finished measuring  
 Corn, Cloudy & like for rain.  
 17<sup>th</sup> Cutting down & piling Corn at Mountain Spring  
 18 I went to visiting S. S. Mr Smith preached  
 19. I am going to court, Henry <sup>for hog</sup> went to there  
 cutting down Corn at Mountain field  
 20<sup>th</sup> I come home Tuesday night Stalling up  
 & Pulling of Corn to day Mr. Pelly at work.  
 21<sup>st</sup> Piling & Stalling & Pulling of Corn from  
 Mountain field Pelly & Ned here. Miss M. Reed  
 James Shields delivered Corn borrowed to day

- 1866 Nov 21<sup>st</sup> Lorry delivered 1 Cart with  
bringing 4 Bbls borrowed of me, Mr. W.  
Moses got my yoke steers from Lorry  
yesterday for to give me \$50. for them  
to be paid in 6 months.  
22<sup>nd</sup> I went to Mr. McHenry to appraise  
(properly nobody came & I came home  
& went) to Mill Creek, 1 Bbl Corn & 1  
Bushel Wheat, got all 4 my plank & 10  
staves, then came 2 axes for Mr. Cates to help  
& carried the steel too.  
23<sup>rd</sup> Killed 6 Our Hogs weighed 850  
pulled off some corn, I then heaped  
24<sup>th</sup> Salted our Hogs killed & pulled up  
corn & finished from mountain & pulled  
it off, fixed Bars at Corn pen &c  
25<sup>th</sup> I went to muling at River  
26<sup>th</sup> Cutting down & pulling up Corn  
Little Henry pulling off about 10  
O'clock that is at the black  
I went up in the Cart to Cedar Hill  
after Bellows and Hammer, Slept  
to fix up Shop & to old place to see  
Bybee, but he was not at home  
Clear & pretty weather, - Lorry & Sallee  
went up to Kales Sunday evening, they  
come back this night, Ned not here  
27<sup>th</sup> Stalling & pulling off Corn -  
28<sup>th</sup> Stalling & pulling off Corn South  
here yesterday & to day - to help get up  
Corn Ned Bleeding & Chasing out  
Ditch from Spring -  
29<sup>th</sup> Finished pulling off Corn at black  
I began to shuck Corn Raining <sup>to night</sup> a little  
I went to old place to see about Monday  
again & divided it & it come down in  
the morning - Warm weather for the time  
30<sup>th</sup> Shucked Corn to day. Famine & weather  
hoped us to day.

at 30<sup>th</sup> Did not finish Shucking Corn  
got up, cleared off quite cold this morning

Saturday 1 Decr 1866 Housing Corn all day &  
did not finish till after night housing  
what we shucked Friday

2<sup>nd</sup> We stayed at home all day

3 shucked & housed Corn & finished what  
we had halted up cloudy till for rain

4<sup>th</sup> Rained last night & wind, cutting  
detaching wood & then pulling Corn  
detaching & up cleared off very fine

5<sup>th</sup> Halted up 2 loads Corn yesterday &  
4 loads to day <sup>making 6 loads</sup>

Clear pretty weather  
6 Pulling & detaching Corn 4 loads to day making  
3 loads, sent Henry after my son Luther &

8 finished. Helling up Corn about the 8<sup>th</sup>  
elling some wood halted up some for drier

10 worked some hands to help me shuck Corn  
several came Mr E. D. did not help at

all. Mr Stark... came & to see Kally  
11<sup>th</sup> Shucked again & finished Mr Stark

Mr Marshall came & finished in field  
in the night

12 put away Shucks getting a little more  
to housing Corn to day in cold weather

sent \$30 by Mr Ryburn to Lynchburg to buy Gun  
2 Doz Eggs 1 Peck of Wax Sec & 2 Turkey to

sell & lent him 25 new Rags.  
13<sup>th</sup> Finished housing Corn made about

60 Bbls good & 12 Bbls Rubbers & 10  
1 Load wood, Put 3 Bbls good & 7 or 8 Bbls

Rubbers in big Corn Store on Hill &  
after getting all I lent out got 65 or

70 Bbls good Corn in House on Road.  
all shelled & 4 Bbls Rubbers in

granary marked by Pig 1 got out not  
marked & put up 1 store more

in garden to sell & 1 Pig for House pig.  
Title: Papers of Jeremiah White Graves



1866 Dec 13 It has been quite cool today

14 Began to Snow & Hail. Saturday we fed  
stalling up Blad fodder & stalks but did  
finish our Cow Shelters put 3 large slake  
good fodder in Barn on Mountain 2 good  
bars in Barn by Cow Shelters & 3 sorrows only  
cushing wood this morning.

Kill Mr Moses came Saturday  
sent Dr Mills on Horse, back

18 Sent Henry to mill again. Carried  
another Turn Corn for meal. Miss being  
home the Turn there Cloudy & clear for  
Snow, fixing Cow Shelters stalling  
2 load wood last night & expect to  
kill brush wood to day 2 young  
Calves Star & White, Sacknow have and  
shortly a - quite cool at this time

19 Halted & cut wood, & fixed to Kill Hogs

20 Killed all our Hogs but one to day  
halted them. Very cold this night

Snow & Hail melts but little yet.

Star & White got young Calves

looking for another now every day

21. 22. 23. 24 We have been fixing Cow  
shelters, cutting wood, hauling wood & wood

chips for Cow Shelters. I went to old place  
on Friday & Saturday cut out Stags Salt

up Fork Rd. Henry & went to mill now for  
me & once for themselves last week this

day 24 Snow melted smartly Creek rising  
much up, we have had a very rough spell

for over a week now very slippery  
Turned out my Boar & 1 young Sow for

Sally

25. & 26. Slaid at home - 25 & 26 went to

Mr Banks & Chalk Luml Sealed with me  
at old place except my old stone, &

shakely for Rain or Snow,

27<sup>th</sup> Very Cold & Windy I went to  
J. O'Keally's & Rented that land to him &  
lived home. Henry not here to feed.

Mr. J. O'Keally's West.

28<sup>th</sup> Very Cold day & Wind from W. Wind

29<sup>th</sup> Cold & Cloudy not so windy this day

30<sup>th</sup> Like for Snow or Rain to night

I am not engaged ~~at~~ hands for not year  
nor myself nor on Hunt's place

30<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & like for falling weather

31<sup>st</sup> Snowed last night about 2 inches deep  
long stayed here last night

1<sup>st</sup> Jan'y 1867 Still Cloudy & Snowed a little

went to old place to day & loaded

with Pyrex for loading trip in Decm.

2<sup>nd</sup> Snowing this morning my hog has not  
been up for several days Major <sup>has to be</sup> Ruler <sup>to be</sup>

3<sup>rd</sup> Major Ruler came by yesterday & set

in for the year 1867 \$91.25. to day we

done nothing but feed Cut wood &c.

Henry & family left here yesterday snow

about shoes Deep disagreeable weather

ground my dog yesterday & they came up

this morning. Cloudy weather

4 Clear & off very pretty day Major is

staying in - manure out of my stable in

Garden to day snow melted some

engaged with Wm H Dallow to live with

me this year to snow tomorrow

5. I went to old place hired Tom & Gordon

for this year to work in my Major Cut up

wood & shingles Cold day

6 Major went some more moderate weather

7 Major Culling in new ground

8 Dallow moved here I sold my sewing

all Hunt came here night as to work

for 3 months at \$8 per month. Richard

himself said door to dwelling room & Gate

to do my stable weather more moderate

- 8 Jan 904 Myalls sons are to move  
 moved Harry Dallon here  
 Agreed with Sam Gilbert tomorrow  
 in plantation this wife to Cook  
 this son to wait on my wife  
 in House bring water etc etc
- 9<sup>th</sup> Myalls put up ashes in hoppers one  
 up further over at Mr Dallon come  
 to Mills Major Cutting
- 10<sup>th</sup> Clear & Cold I went to shop with  
 my to get two horses 5 shd. Cutting in  
 ground Myalls Hulling wood made  
 wood odd to wall wood My & Hogg all  
 our gone nearly a week Sam was  
 fixing up his stoves over home to come
- 11<sup>th</sup> Cutting &c. I went to hunt my hogs spotted  
 low corn none of the best all
- 12<sup>th</sup> Went to making fire place there Sam  
 moving & his wife come to day at my  
 Cutting in new ground
- 13<sup>th</sup> Sunday I went to making fire place  
 disagreeable day & likely for rain than  
 pushing morning
- 14<sup>th</sup> began to cut ground Sam as & the  
 went to work & soon it began to rain  
 we then shelled corn & fanned out  
 and wheat for cows. Friday last  
 red cow had a fine calf bull red.  
 Hulled some sheaff to Cutting stoves  
 Rained all the evening. Snow  
 here last night weather moderate  
 some snow melted & mostly
- 15<sup>th</sup> Myalls gone & 12 O'clock to see the  
 Cutting & Hulling wood, cleared off  
 morning some seed in my barn to

Jan 15. Really a hard day with the  
of Elvira too Elvira came back today  
in Matt back this morning  
Haden & Perry moved for a short time  
in New Ground moderate weather  
Thursday 17<sup>th</sup> Jan 1867. The wind started to  
blow hard last night about 11 o'clock  
the morning blowing very hard all day  
from 12 to 2 P.M. & then down. Cold but not  
so much. with a great deal of snow before last  
night. The snow was found in the day  
but not so much as before. at night  
the wind started to go from 28 degrees in  
the morning to 12 at the time before the door  
was closed. 28 degrees. Wind still about  
the same. Cold weather  
1<sup>st</sup> I went to the store to get some very cold  
Lettuce, but the owner told me that the  
Lettuce was rotten & then he told me  
that the straw & 3 loads of hay for stable  
I wanted 11 or 12 at night. Morning  
the wind stopped blowing before night  
the wind from the N.W. Windhead to Frank  
was here 9 1/2 days. Still cold morning  
Culling in New Ground to day  
Richard came about 17<sup>th</sup> did nothing  
down since, in way of snow  
nothing in New Ground today or to  
night to day. weather moderate to cold  
18<sup>th</sup>. Richard started to Frank with my  
finished Culling in New Ground  
before night. The morning very cold  
the weather moderate to cold  
19<sup>th</sup>. Cloudy & a little snow in the  
morning. The morning very cold  
the snow was about eight inches snow about  
5 inches deep. Very cold. Richard came  
back. Major went off. 9<sup>th</sup> the rest of the day



28<sup>th</sup> Clear & cold weather today  
29<sup>th</sup> Day Began to Melt all hands  
19 started to Off to see about Mr. Hunt's  
Children Very Cold day  
I went to Off yesterday & came back  
made the arrangement about children  
to board at \$15 per month Tuition \$15  
or 5 months, the H. cloudy & like  
for rain or snow.  
30 & 31 making up stable lot haling  
racks there & making cow shelter there  
calling word for Plant Bed on Mountain  
Hill, at 1000. Mrs. Myalls cow off \$1.50  
a month from this date.  
2<sup>nd</sup> Feb. Burning Plant Bed on  
Mountain, drizzling rain some to day.  
Snow melted very much, very sloppy  
& wet, very windy, Henry sent me  
a Basket by little Henry.  
Thawing fast, the snow has been 2 months  
or more the longest I were have. It has  
been cold all the winter & 2 weeks in Nov.  
Rained at night tolerable hard, snow melting  
very much, very warm now, sloppy.  
3<sup>rd</sup> Feb. Very sloppy, stayed at home  
& finished Plant Bed on Mountain ground  
it & covered it. Put 2 large Baskets of  
Horn Manure & about a Peck of Beans  
then staked leaves it rained & my sheep  
were frozen and froze Barn, most  
of body some died, not finished it.  
4<sup>th</sup> Feb. Heavy Snow melt to day  
making up Chaff straw shucks &  
adding - you day fixing Cart over  
making Rail, Myalls started 1 Load Sugar Corn  
to Market to make Molasses & expect to haul  
tomorrow, pretty weather, my sheep  
all up to day.  
5<sup>th</sup> Feb. started all in Sugar cane to Mr. & Mrs. W.



To day I began to make my  
I bid the Cart horse Wyell Stage  
all night on the Pine Orchard, Wipson, m  
good start Wipson, expect to finish  
at tomorrow. Henry this gang there, to  
be the Mallory in new ground. Mr. Nelson  
made 17<sup>th</sup> show 100. Major 03. Mr. White  
2 logs came tall old days.  
7 Cut Wood here for a Plant 1/2 a tree  
Stevens & Raked leaving to Wyall try set  
Went to make Malapies I got 18 Gallons  
after late hard Henry got 6 Gallons  
8 Malted Hallow. Wood & Henry to day  
Cloudy like our ground but no rain  
Wyall quit this morning to it on the  
Whithead to Frankles & that man  
Tom. to. got to Mr. Whithead. 2 Mules  
Wagons from old place  
Raining to night moderate weather  
9<sup>th</sup> took down my Barn Tobacco hallow  
leaves all it rained & Mallory rained from  
12 O'clock till night. I went to Miller &  
Bolin got my things at night & left here  
Sunday Morning for what cause I  
am unable to say. Not a word said,  
10<sup>th</sup> Cleared off & turned off Fremont's  
Wendy & Cold this morning ground hard  
frozen, I went to S. S. Smith's, Mr. Lacy there  
Reached shift by 11 O'clock very cold.  
Leroy here to day last night left to day  
11<sup>th</sup> I went to old place Raked land to  
James Kieley to see Mr. Oats next  
to Frank's ground, I planted Anderson's hills  
for corn from Crucks upper ends to road  
down to road crop the fields for the  
14<sup>th</sup> pt of all they make on it I  
then went to Roland Roach's Haystack  
Borlons Calchings got 45. Went to  
Wm. Moore's Slayed all night, went to day

- near home they are running  
 and 'Red' about House to day  
 Ralph killed 1 day  
 13 Dug up Plant Bed. Hired & loaded  
 it I went to Gates Mill Carried 5  
 Bushels Corn for Carvers mill & 1 Turn  
 for Mr Dalton & 3<sup>rd</sup> Bushels 5 for an  
 Wheat 1<sup>st</sup> Bushels made into good flour  
 & Balance ground for me like good corn  
 roads very deep & had in Cloudy & light for  
 rain now, put on plant Bed 2 large  
 Bushels of Manure & 1 peck Guano  
 14<sup>th</sup> Hired on Plant Bed & matted some  
 Sam Stalls over straw trucks & added  
 to Cutting House, I have been hunting  
 for Boys Cat and one 2 Sows I reckon  
 has got pig  
 15. Hired Clover Seed in lot back  
 of old prize barn Stalled out Chaff  
 out in yard to Cutting House  
 16. Began to mail Horns with Henry Miley  
 & sent him to ship Tobacco & all  
 turn in striped in old prize Barn  
 I saw large 3<sup>rd</sup> killed  
 17<sup>th</sup> Sunday pleasant day 2 Sows gone  
 & I expect they have got pig.  
 18 Stalled up Stack Cuts from Johns  
 field Weather moderate. Early went to Glory  
 killed Hog in p.m. Mr Dalton fed his  
 five places Myall will go to Flaming  
 his will come back to work this morning  
 I expect to go to Capt Lates this evening  
 19<sup>th</sup> Matted & Plowed till late dinner  
 then went to ship tobacco in old prize  
 barn I had striped 24 stalks Round over or  
 up all shade in evening, but Richard & part  
 of my 2 Horn Muzzon  
 20. Striped Tobacco Henry & 3 others here  
 21 Cloudy & drizzling this morning stripping

1864 Feb 21<sup>st</sup> Striping Tobacco & mill  
in old Pryor Barn. This morning they  
in new Barn at Water Mill. Henry & I  
found my 2 old sows with pigs back of  
my field below new Barn. The 2 has  
12 pigs in a bed together  
22<sup>nd</sup> went to feed sows & they were gone  
saw the pigs. My 6 Sheds I have not  
seen for sometime balance comes up  
Mulling wood to day Cutting & mulling  
wood in our ground cleared off  
Richard 130<sup>th</sup> home is due to day.

23<sup>rd</sup> Mulling wood & Plowing

- I went to C.H. & got back Sunday  
24 Moderate Weather -

25 Striping Tobacco this morning  
raining a little 3 hands striped near  
80 Sheds & all Henry did not come. They  
must pay ~~put~~ when we strip by ourselves  
26<sup>th</sup> Stalled out straw to stack & cutting  
to feed on Sheds. Hop fodder. Then to Plowing  
Ned Hubbard Black Smith come here  
this morning to fix up Belvoir.  
Sam & Richard Whitehead. Keefed & did not  
get done. Stalled up 1 Load (large)  
Belvoir & the this morning

27 Finished Blacksmith shop clearing up  
in new ground & Plowing. Paid old Ned  
Cobb 4<sup>th</sup> Bacon for keeping put up 1 Bacon.  
he owes me 1/4<sup>th</sup> Bacon. Went looking old  
place he is the

28 Plowing & Reeling out Cots & rain  
March 1<sup>st</sup> Warm Weather Striping  
Tobacco today Henry & his gang here  
2 March Striping Tobacco. Henry & his  
gang here today nearly done house in  
back field. My young had 10 Pigs. 1 Dead.

Feb 3<sup>rd</sup> Raining & freezing a little  
every day last week but one or  
two have been raining nearly ever since the  
thaw or cloudy like for kind.

No weather to work in plantation this  
year no plowing hardly done no fanning  
get wood. Started tobacco & seed, to make  
all ore have done for 2' or 3'.

4<sup>th</sup> Staying tobacco in new press  
Barn face hands Raining & cloudy  
all day. Weather moderate.

5<sup>th</sup> Rained all night sent Myall  
& Tommy gone to Miller's Mill 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Bus. for Ourselfs meal & Ballon

to Bushels spending staying tobacco  
& Ball try to get done did not  
get done my young sow in lot had 10

pigs lost 3 all them this rainy & cold  
ground very wet & they been over since the thaw

6<sup>th</sup> Work stayed tobacco to day & finished  
a little before night last night & all  
day at night & started & pressed trees

while with Lee & Haul about 1 or 2 bushels  
deep a dreadful disagreeable day  
we finished tobacco Ourselfs most of

Our stock stops & shoats slipped at new  
press Barn last night my 2 Old Sows  
& pigs has been gone about 1 week.

7<sup>th</sup> Hauled & pressed all night, the  
trees mightily breaking this morning  
trees loaded with ice, the sun shined some

more, it has not been much in a week  
stalling up wood to day with Cart.  
8<sup>th</sup> sent Myall & Tommy to Miller's Mill

to Ball Carried 2<sup>nd</sup> Bushels for meal for us, &c.  
Tommy Carried the Bus for Mr. Ballon  
making & staying up manure this morning

9<sup>th</sup> Cut wood & set up Coal Hill smart to  
making cloudy but did not rain.

1807 March 10<sup>th</sup> Raining to day  
Jerry & Mrs Lacy here this morning  
went to working before it rained

11<sup>th</sup> Halted leaves to day all day to be a  
good day. I went to old place Sam Shores

12 Halted & loads leaves this morning  
Sam cleaning fall house in new ground  
My wife & children gone to Mrs. Latham  
Rained & wind blew very hard about

11 O'clock, Rained & cloudy

13<sup>th</sup> Snowing some in Cotton Patch Rained  
they went to new ground awhile, cloudy  
to night likely for Rain. I went to shop  
& Mrs. Lacy fed all my Hogs to day

14<sup>th</sup> Halted & snowed in morning a little  
Halted up pt. Slack Oaks from Johnas feed  
Halted out some oat straw Halted 1 load  
Blade fodder from Mountain Barn Halted  
some top fodder & Blade fodder from  
barn by Cow Pen Mr Dallow cleaning up  
in new ground Wall cutting up old Pine  
Sam cutting Slack brought for shop

15 Mr Hargrave here last night to  
day we are plowing in Cotton Patch  
Latt & Hens Corn field Mr Dallow mulling  
up old Pine & finished at cutting & mulling  
I fixed latches to Gate by old George Bales  
Sallee made hot Bed in Garden planted  
Tomatoes & Red But Pepper to  
Sallee minding Cullars to night

Cloudy & likely for rain or snow  
3 lambs to this time, - I did not  
find my 2 Sows with 12 Pigs to day  
16 doing nothing to day snowing  
much rain. Nearly all day  
dreary weather

mch 17<sup>th</sup> Cold & Windy Snow Melted  
 ity cloud at home day R Hubbard here  
 tolerably good day after morning  
 I went to older place to day & spent after  
 19<sup>th</sup> Began to snow this morning & doing  
 nothing of any consequence, same  
 Monday I'm full of snow on worked  
 on road beyond old spring Run.  
 Not very cold another I'm this morning  
 snow nearly 5 inches deep  
 20 snow did not melt much raised  
 a little nearly all refused but  
 some wood by Myatt I'm mended  
 up Pringle's Dalton made 2 single  
 trees 2 Hoe helps to axe help  
 I went to Mrs Harris to examine Papers  
 21<sup>st</sup> Clear Cloudy & cool cutting  
 the cut of Road towards Lewis's  
 Myatt went to Grays mill 2 Bushels wheat  
 sent by Richard Whitehead doing  
 nothing much to day Myatt I'm with  
 I'm full of balance of corn flour making  
 steel heavy to, she running & cold snow  
 milky but little bus full of it  
 22<sup>nd</sup> sent Myatt to Gates Mills 2<sup>nd</sup> Bus. Corn  
 for meal & the Bus Tommy Carved for W Dalton  
 Myatt mill bring flour home early  
 taking 24 lbs for shelter to day still full  
 of balance black Oats from Wharf  
 Shave some Shuck to cutting house  
 Carved another turn Corn to Bus some meal  
 bring back that they Carved this morning  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Bus. Meal & Daltons to Bus  
 23<sup>rd</sup> sent Sam Myatt to Mrs Wallers to roll  
 cog. I halted Oats for Martha Meal of W  
 Dalton malling in new ground he 12 O'clock  
 then I went to hallowing heavy cloudy  
 of the for falling weather Oats heavy stock  
 to the meal crushed 1086



1867 March 24 So unlikely I did not  
making at S.S. & I am sorry the weather  
has been cloudy & snowing & raining  
nearly every day for a whole week & the  
weather ever since last Novem has been  
uncommonly disagreeable the frost &  
snow all the winter & since the thaw  
nearly

no /p

25 M

M. is

after

Ben

26

Cow

Sam

Man

to do

27

Da

Ma

not

M. C

Myatt

28 To M

all day

Myatt

to show

chased off

29<sup>th</sup> Sowed Oats

cool & windy but Richard my mule

the morning to hail Oats from 10 to 12

the plowed this evening for oats Sam

Bushong Plowed Rice day to day

30 - Sowing Oats from plowed Saturday day

30 - Sowing Oats from plowed Saturday day

(Charles Withers  
John Richard Whitehead  
Jeremiah White Graves  
Samuel White & Whithell  
John Whithell  
John Whithell

in the 17<sup>th</sup> Cold & Windy Snow Melted  
 by cloud at home day R Hubbard here  
 a tolerably good day after morning  
 I went to older place to day & stop off  
 19<sup>th</sup> Began to snow this morning & doing  
 nothing of any consequence, same  
 Monday I'm full of snow on road  
 on road beyond old Forge River  
 Not very cold another day this morning  
 snow nearly 5 inches deep  
 20 snow did not melt much raised  
 a little nearly all & passed out  
 some wood by Myall & son mended  
 up Philibert Dalton made 2 single  
 trees & 2 Hoe helps to be 11

I sent to  
 22<sup>nd</sup> sent  
 to  
 Myall &  
 sent by  
 nothing  
 Springfield  
 about help  
 milky but  
 22<sup>nd</sup> sent M.

1200  
 402  
 402  
 40  
 844  
 2413.476  
 1481-82  
 7241  
 2413  
 2413.5  
 844  
 74970  
 1657  
 J. H. Hubbard

Papers  
 long  
 level's  
 its what  
 long  
 - 10 mile  
 making  
 d snow  
 Corn

for meal & 12 bus Tommy Carved for W Dalton  
 Myall mill bring flour home & 12 bus  
 cutting slabs for shelter to day & will halt  
 up Balance slabs Cuts from 12 bus feed  
 Shown & some Shucks to cutting house  
 Carried another 12 bus Corn to Bus corn & mill  
 bring back that they Carried this morning  
 12 bus. Meal & Daltons 12 bus  
 23<sup>rd</sup> sent Sam Myall to Mrs Walling to tell  
 24<sup>th</sup> I halted Cuts for Martha meal of W  
 Dalton malling in new ground he 12 bush  
 then I went to hauling heavy slabs  
 of the for facing & plastering  
 to the mill crushed 1086

1867 March 24 So unlikely I did not  
making at S.S. & I am fairly the only  
has been cloudy & snowing heavily or raining  
nearly every day for a whole week & the  
weather was same last Novem has been  
uncommonly disagreeable the frost &  
snow all the winter & since the thaw  
nearly

no / p

25 M

Mr. O

after

the

26 S.

con-

sum

man

to do

27

So

Ma

not

Mr. C

Myatt

28 M

all day

Mr. C

to show

cleared off

29<sup>th</sup> Sunday

at

cool & windy

the morning

to hall

the plowed

this evening

for a at, Sam

Bushong

plowed

all day

to day

30 - Sunday

at

mke 14<sup>th</sup> Cold & Windy Snow melted  
 it staid at home day R Hubbard here  
 tolerably good day after morning  
 went to old place to day & stopp'd  
 19<sup>th</sup> Began to snow this morning & doing  
 nothing of any consequence, same  
 Monday Jan Talbot they are worked  
 on road beyond old Forge Run  
 Not very cold Another Jan this morning  
 same as 18<sup>th</sup>

20

a l

am

up

lres

2m

28

to

77

2

Nov

2m

2m

mit

22

for

My a

lres

up

Shro

Car

bris

Large

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup>

sent Sam & Wy all to Mrs Walling to work  
 cog. I halted Oats for Martha meal & w  
 Dalton Walling in new ground he 12 o'clock  
 then I went to halting heavy - cloudy  
 like for falling weather Oats Henry Stokes  
 to the new ground 1086<sup>th</sup>

1864 March 24 So unlikely I did not  
 making at S.S. & I am sorry the weather  
 has been cloudy & snowing hailing or raining  
 nearly every day for a whole week & the  
 weather ever since last Novem has been  
 uncommonly disagreeable the frost &  
 snow all the winter & since then the weather  
 nearly continuously raining or cloudy  
 no plow much done yet no Oats sown  
 25 My all got home about 10 O'clock  
 We went to plowing Sam in new ground  
 after My all came cleared off very  
 Rutacee very clear Planted 20 and  
 26 Planted some Irish Potatoes in old  
 cow pen gone to plowing for Oats  
 Sam hailing wind Planted ground and  
 Hannie & John gone to Hannes & Saints  
 to day. Commenced sowing Oats this evening  
 27 Raining last & this morning &  
 Sam making my shoes on butter  
 making plow handle on all doing  
 nothing. My all went to mill <sup>home on last evening</sup> to get corn  
 We could not plow very wet in our ground  
 My all carried standing corn & brot meal  
 28<sup>th</sup> We Malted wort in new ground  
 all day. Richard had my Ingles &  
 Muzzon to hail oats & is going  
 to plow for it with his 10 horse  
 cleared off & mowed day  
 29<sup>th</sup> Sowed Oats this. Very clear day the  
 cool & windy but Richard my mule worked  
 the morning to hail Oats from 8 to 12  
 & he plowed this evening for oats Sam  
 Bushing Plowed 100 day to day  
 30- sowing Oats. Sam plowed 100 day  
 on all & no action Sam Bushing.

April 1<sup>st</sup> Mr Bolton & Myatt  
 living in Oatym. corner the Side Flange  
 part. the side, a Drain Sam Halling  
 made. Mr Bolton Spayed 3 Horses & 1  
 2 making 5 allred. Turned out 1 Yellow  
 Roar to Black young Sow Drawed  
 Coal the evening worked in Garden some  
 Bully her to day. finished my shoe &  
 drawed. Coal made hat Bed in Garden  
 for about Potatoes - Churn & Windy.  
 1 Rained last night so we could not  
 plant Onions &c. old uncle Billy  
 worked Monday Tuesday making shoes  
 for himself, Wednesday he went to work  
 again.  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Sowed Oats & I went to see old Ned  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Old uncle Billy making his shoes from  
 12 O'clock yesterday to day at work for me  
 planting Onions, Ruts &c, Sowing Oats, I was  
 plowing till 12 O'clock clear for the  
 ground some in Churn for Corn planted  
 Irish Potatoes got from Luby, &c. - I plowed  
 in Garden with Barre on myself. Plowing for Oats  
 did not plant Onions yesterday. Sam Bushed  
 in Oats a little while in evening.  
 4<sup>th</sup> Sowing Oats next to Oatmeal Barn  
 uncle Billy working in Garden & sold my shoes.  
 Halled up 1 Black Oats part to thrasher  
 to finish sowing turning up trees by Billy  
 Planted Onions & a half &c in Garden.  
 5. Raining this morning got out 14 Bus.  
 Chaired off Coal went to sowing Spring  
 Oats to day Halled up small load Made  
 fodder from Mountain Barren this morn.  
 6<sup>th</sup> Myatt quit town this morning I Suled with  
 him paid him for 2 months \$20, he lost going  
 with Rube to Franklin 8 days & he did stay 2 days  
 2 months months & I work but stayed in last and did not work



- 1867 April 5<sup>th</sup> Sowing Oats Tommy Field  
 & Mr Dalton Sam Plowing in quite clear  
 My Old Sows Come up this morning  
 Nearly finished Sowing seed about 4<sup>th</sup>  
 Bushes, Clear Beautiful Scent to keen stone  
 7 Sunday bleable good day warm  
 Wind blew very hard  
 8 Halling Wood out of new grove &  
 Sam Plowing with 2 mules in lot  
 Halled 1 black Oats halled in  
 Coal Halled up slabs. 4<sup>th</sup>  
 9 Sam Plowing Bottoms double plow  
 Mr Dalton driving Bottoms & driving  
 on Branch Tommy hipped a little  
 10 Sam Plowing Dalton Halling  
 rails around Corn field & driving rails  
 11<sup>th</sup> Sam Plowing on Branch & plowed  
 all that was dry enough & mowed plow the  
 lot by Garden next Mr Dalton Halling  
 rails around Corn field fence 4<sup>th</sup>  
 12<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning. Shelling corn  
 13 Burning brush & clearing off fence  
 rows all new ground  
 14 Clear fine morning Plowing lot  
 by Garden for Corn. J. Samles with land  
 14 Went to meeting Sam said he had  
 to go some where else & did not want  
 to go. I started to court after meeting  
 15. I come back Monday night they finished  
 bedding lot & went to haling Cotton Patch lots  
 ruined a little in the day  
 16 rained some to day, finished haling  
 Cotton Patch & went to haling next to woods  
 left seed up Patch fine weather Mr Dalton  
 some opened bags & shot tobacco to day  
 17<sup>th</sup> Rolled Logs finished & made fence  
 Lemuel Muller C Linn Robt Muller, Thomas Yates etc

ated Land for corn till 12 O'clock  
at an Mountain to fix Land for oats

19<sup>th</sup> Ned Came here to work in shop made  
a new Plow & sold pointed out & sold 1 Acre  
19<sup>th</sup> Ned here Gt, at work in shop going  
on Mountain to finish Sowing Oats  
Wanted to work in shop to day - all  
my Day up this morning fine weather  
20<sup>th</sup> finished Sowing Oats on Mountain  
to day Mr Dalton looking some yesterday  
He day looking Ned at work put old horse  
on singletree laying 2 or 3 tons for Richard  
sharpened 4 H Hoes for me & to day mended  
1 pr traces finished ironing singletree mended  
cutting blade pointed G. Hoo.

22<sup>nd</sup> Stayed at home, Easter day

23 Rained a little last night, Mr Dalton  
went carried 2 bushels corn for us meal  
& 2 Bushels wheat flour & 2<sup>nd</sup> Bushels  
corn for meal for himself fine morning  
finished looking field next to woods. Sam  
laying off to plant corn began to plow  
hills & places here at house. Planted Snap  
in garden

24 April Raining this morning thundered  
before day fine weather all day keeps coming  
up generally. now forked up our manure in  
both lots to day very growing weather

25 Sam. Hauling out manure & dragging corn  
land on Branch breaking ground for fodder  
Stack & granary & our meat to Ben & Mr Lewis's  
& then went to planting corn next to crop  
fine woods Mr Dalton covering with cattle  
Tommy dragging & mowing heaping. Augustus went  
here fixing our chimney flue & cant fully  
finish for want of lime.

26<sup>th</sup> Planting Corn I went to Vaughan P.O. &c.

27 Planting Corn &c, to day went to mountain  
Plant Red,

1867 April 28<sup>th</sup> From Mather Sunday  
 to meeting Mrs Harris's.  
 29<sup>th</sup> Rained nearly all night hard  
 Very Cool this morning. Turned cattle  
 over in Pasture on Mountain & Cows  
 in wheat field & quit feeding about  
 20. April. 5 Lumber #13 old shop. In this house  
 30. Still Clouds opened all over. Tobacco  
 Picked out Red Corn. Made Flour hands  
 while raining then when it stopped raining  
 we went to fencing. by Maygood. Sheld  
 let two off Corn field. Fenced Mather moderate  
 Hauled up 1. Stack Oats this 30<sup>th</sup>  
 day April 1867. Fencing around the  
 Corn field this 12 O'clock the Plowing  
 Corn Land next to old Orchard.  
 Hauled down wood this evening. Went to Mt. Brooks.  
 & back home to day Rained about 12 O'clock  
 May 1<sup>st</sup> Rained. In morning & cool  
 Doing but little. Many people are just rolling  
 logs some done. Plowing Corn & some has  
 not planted any yet. Hauling Manure  
 all day out of store. Hot to day  
 Clear & dry. After morning  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Plowing Corn in Cotton Patch  
 & pulling. Manure in Pine Sam  
 Hauling out Manure again to day  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Plowing Corn. In field left side of the  
 Patch. Then spent day trying to fence  
 planting. Light drizzle. Mostly done at 12 O'clock  
 planting. Still at 12 O'clock. Some breaking up  
 4. Planted out some Cabbage. Planted  
 out Potatoes. To Mr. Dutton. & some breaking up  
 of Corn Land. Cold. Much. May be some day  
 5. Went to Sunday. 2<sup>nd</sup> April to day  
 In Plowing. At 12 O'clock. Ensign. Pump  
 Embarrass. He got done by 12 O'clock.

May 5<sup>th</sup> Began to rain a little  
after 12 o'clock. Rained all night.  
7 Raining yet but long my horse broke  
his halter. Load fodder from  
mountain Barn this morning  
all my hands to plant in corn  
yet. Rained here in the night sometimes hard  
8 Killed Shroat, cut out road by new  
Barn where we were, showing around  
but fine shelling wood, all of new  
ground cleaning out little drains in the  
new ground very cool & windy. Jerry & Rich  
started for Mr. Cooks 10 or 11 o'clock  
I have hired Gabriel Taylor to work  
till Christmas as per agreement. He set in  
this morning to work.  
9 Sam & A.M. Cook married last night. They  
& Company here to day shelling out manure  
in fish ground & set Mr. Dutton's  
manure in lot same about the house at work  
attending to stores. Taylor scattering manure  
too in manure looks like falling yet.  
10 Plowing lot. Loring & Gabriel finished  
soon in evening bedding up Dutton's  
Patch. Peter Callery, brought in and looked  
ground for corn. Sam went for meat.  
Very pretty weather & moderate now.  
11 Breaking bulk in corn field all day.  
He went to making Sam work. Made  
done very much. Mr. Dutton carried manure  
to plant Red & hot Colored plants for Mr. Math.  
12. Went to shelling again & set. Killed  
mat horse again & he killed & broke the  
shaft. He shed to Mr. Th. Hake horse  
13 We are plowing, hilling & planting  
corn by Dutton's stones & mat to the  
orchard. I went to Gales. Miss Carand  
13<sup>th</sup> set corn for Malespore & 1/2 set for Dutton

- 1867 May 13 Carried 1000 to Yates  
 Carried 2000 the intended 1 Barre of  
 Cat Culling. Good Cloudy & Hazy for rain  
 14 Bedding Planting China Sugar Corn and  
 Planted Peas tobacco & Snap in far part of  
 Lot. 15th went to C. Lane to see about tobacco  
 I did not find. Planted Corn this side of branch  
 on lot & then the other side. Branch on Corn  
 field Bedding & planting all that day enough  
 Planted Brown Corn by sides of of Peas  
 16 Preparing ground on branch to move  
 for Corn with Ballou dragging Corn land  
 where it is tremendous rough. Planted Corn  
 to move & on branch did not quite finish  
 17 Planted Corn on branch & once fresh except  
 some little places which is too wet & rain  
 The morning lighter day making middle of  
 Corn when lost our dirt to woods thereby  
 & Hacking rails roots & wood out new ground  
 & began to collect early this morning after  
 Bedding saw fodder stack lot for short Potatoes  
 & Peas, in evening Planted Peas & Peas  
 18 Lay lot went home after 12 o'clock  
 19 Chasing up & clearing fresh ground  
 19 Hatched to Court. John Mather  
 20 Came home from Court. Mather  
 mat rather one to Court & come back  
 Monday evening from the Court  
 20 Clearing fresh ground & clearing  
 out trash Bedding & Planting Corn  
 21 Took down Oak logs to the woods &  
 Pack nearly all day. Mather in evening  
 22 Rained last night & evening this morning  
 & then clear  
 Clear & fresh morning & moderate  
 Very cold & windy. Chas. Lane delivered a house  
 of tobacco I did not find & we are making the  
 second & third this evening less only 50 boxes  
 23 Very cold blowing tobacco had for the last time  
 Land tobacco I did not find & we are making the







1867 May 27<sup>th</sup>. Has storm yesterday  
 Wet morning, Sam and Gabriel getting  
 Road to our morning House & Hall.  
 28<sup>th</sup> joined to out to work went to mill & plough  
 & ploughing Corn first ploughing & finished Cuckley  
 let wheat went to binding in lot for tobacco  
 & Herring. Rain & hills very warm.  
 29. Ploughing & Herring lot. I went to shop &  
 Mr Hunt's place that very warm.  
 30. Finished lot Herring. Ho.  
 31. Ploughed for low ground on Branch Station  
 Manor then Ploughed & Hilled up Irish Potatoes  
 Ploughing & Herring tobacco land in fresh ground  
 Uncle Billy came here yesterday & worked making  
 Hilly to day & worked in Garden, after mid  
 finished Herring lot. Planted some tobacco in  
 line, & Herring & Ploughing fresh ground &  
 in evening planted in fresh ground all the  
 hills we had.  
 2<sup>nd</sup> I went to school at Strait Stone, rained  
 some before I got home & after I got home  
 it rained tremendous had till night & very  
 kind showers & it thundered, rained night & slept  
 3<sup>rd</sup> this morning we planted all our lot Hill  
 made Dennis Hannon & Anna helped us Saturday  
 evening plant in fresh ground & this morning  
 they helped ~~the~~ at 2 o'clock, cleared off.  
 4<sup>th</sup> replanted Corn Mr. Dalton & Billy & Pagan  
 5. Plow Corn in Corn field for Haystack & night  
 5. Loaded Wagon with Lard from second  
 rate, Richard sent one and Hannon the is going  
 to Lynch Herry went to draw & attend  
 to Horses, Ho. Mr. Pagan to mud Corn  
 in lot after wagon started one my sheep  
 died. Yesterday that was shot by dogs when  
 sheep was chased by some persons.  
 6. Loaded this wagon with Lard tobacco  
 & some of my Ovens they put out their day  
 money & I started too, fine day & warm

- 1867 Plowing & Hauling Second  
 as ground was in the way they planted  
 7<sup>th</sup> Rained on morning they planted  
 what hills they had made —  
 8<sup>th</sup> Rained Mr Dallon planted tobacco  
 balanced I suppose done nothing Taylor  
 early Saturday left Smith home — they  
 finished bushing Oats —  
 9<sup>th</sup> Sunday Rained some  
 10 I come home chased off Molly.  
 Shoulders Very sore indeed  
 11<sup>th</sup> Dallon replanted corn planted 3 blades plants  
 (Potatoes cleaned up)  
 12<sup>th</sup> Dallon out manure from cow pen &  
 dragged tobacco ground one branch Gabriel  
 Cuthberts corn in lot same siding on by  
 field on Patch. Still plowing  
 ending tobacco land on back & around  
 some tobacco plants  
 13. Plowing corn replanting corn on  
 branch fixed tobacco land on branch  
 & planted it fair clear day  
 14<sup>th</sup> Plowing corn next to woods left of table  
 today. Raining Guano & Mr Dallon & Mr  
 Dutton in the morning on cornfield up  
 fixing it clear good day  
 finished putting Guano on corn the square next  
 to Patch thru the field, & Guano out & finished  
 throwing the dirt from corn by 12 o'clock  
 & come to supper  
 15 Plowed Guano Dorough & this day finished  
 branch corn following next to orchard  
 Dallon & all plowing replanting in field  
 18 Tuesday I am going to hear Mr  
 5. Bishop's corn for Mr. & for barrel for  
 Mr. Dallon. Running a little this morning  
 16 & 17. Replanting tobacco yesterday &  
 all hands went to help Richard W. plant  
 tobacco here night

18<sup>th</sup> June 19<sup>th</sup> I went to mill house  
5<sup>th</sup> for amuse, & ex. Ben for in Dillon  
This morning Thinning Corn & wind but  
night it in the evening cloudy this morning  
Gabriel Taylor said he was sick & would  
know this morning  
20<sup>th</sup> Billy Hunt & I worked to day. This day  
Monday. Corn & beans beyond tobacco. Let  
it then rain. After again met to corn the  
other end of garden & mowing etc.  
21<sup>st</sup> Robert Dillon came here to work  
at 50<sup>th</sup> cents per day including wheat  
& corn harvest, giving tobacco to day.  
Yesterday cloudy & thick for rain.  
Same afternoon. Corn was just mowed.  
We are still mowing in lot & expect  
to finish to day. I am going to shop  
& water. Billy worked 1 or 2 hours today  
went off to mowing to night nobody  
knows where he went, or what he was for.  
Gabriel Taylor came here to day. I got  
his clothes & would not come to the house  
at all. I sent for him twice & the last  
word he would not come & get his clothes  
I went off I did not see him at all.  
22<sup>nd</sup> I & Billy went to cut <sup>rice</sup> after fadda & told to  
John tobacco balance. Plowing & mowing corn  
Tobacco by Dillon stored working out & mowing  
& then went to corn field west of Richard Robert.  
Dillon went home at 12 o'clock but he was here today.  
23<sup>rd</sup> Billy this morning & girls. Cool, strong & hard.  
24<sup>th</sup> Replanting tobacco & mowing. Saturday Night  
thundering & raining. Wind saw. Is much rain  
very much nearly the whole spring. all  
our flat land so wet we can't. Now it is some  
we can't <sup>the time</sup> but about it gets in order it rains  
25<sup>th</sup> Halted up. Stack Oats this day. Halted having  
to stables. The corn moved all the tobacco  
to John Barn & put it to day to dry it to take down  
Plowing let tobacco & mowing it as put to begin

26<sup>th</sup> July Corn to day sent to my  
 Abrams Shop to have Plow Horse bent  
 old uncle Baily & old Dalton worked yesterday  
 Monday Mr. Shelly Corn also yesterday  
 26<sup>th</sup> Plowing Rained 2 or 3 inches to  
 to day third about night Raining  
 every day ground so soft we cant  
 Plow any where Rained time to day  
 26<sup>th</sup> Firing Tobacco Yesterday to day  
 taking it down & drying Rained to day  
 Tuesday looks like rain this morning  
 27<sup>th</sup> Drying Our good Tobacco & drying  
 Lot working at Mr. Duncans laying by  
 Crows Patch lot then Plowing Rained  
 Corn last will begin it to day. Rained  
 in evening stopped us about 3 hours  
 began to Plow second Corn this morning  
 same Rained but they are working at Mr.  
 Robert Dalton Cut Rye Patch before the rain  
 28<sup>th</sup> Drying Tobacco & finished & drying Crows  
 off broke Potatoes tops finished making down big  
 part of lot Tobacco Rained some in time corn  
 turned some corn to. Rained only a few drops  
 fine growing weather replanted Tobacco  
 Plowing Rye again. cleared off  
 29<sup>th</sup> Plowing & drying Corn. old Mr. Daltons  
 gone to see his son Sam Tom Dalton gone  
 Robert Dalton left at 12 o'clock clear  
 beautiful hot day growing weather  
 30<sup>th</sup> I went to Sunday school to day  
 July 1<sup>st</sup> Monday Cutting wheat finished with Haul  
 Rained & was a hard day. Sam & Catherine  
 are behind us finished cutting & shucking a  
 little before night clear hot weather  
 Plowing out my front Potatoes & putting  
 more Patch & working things out with Hays  
 cleared to that this day  
 July 1<sup>st</sup> Cutting wheat finished with Abrams Sam  
 Heathman & George & Leane & Loo to help  
 with wheat

1867 July 2 Plowed. Sent Satch worked  
sowed corn by fadden track finished throwing  
out from corn then Herringburg. Plowing  
Planted 2 or 3 little places at this time  
Robt. Dalton working with Hoe Tommy  
Plowing Char & Wanj. Out at this time  
3 went to Mount Airy & Cape Fitzgerald  
widening corn on lot on Spring & replanting  
to Ruelph came here this morning to pay a  
day work he owes me widening corn 5 cents  
sheds wheat on lot 125 or 30, in fresh ground 85  
3 hands red on branch about 4000 hills &  
replanted missing hills but some  
5 finished widening corn on Branch & replanting  
some helped them finished widening this morning  
began to plow in fresh ground to beano  
yesterday & plowing widening it up to day  
Tommy. Still plowing in beano & fields ought  
to have finished yesterday don't do much  
Char & Wanj to day, gone for killing trap.  
Nannie Saller & Richard went up Hanner  
Moses this morning. Sent the money for  
Board Skul leather by Richard. Cape Fitzgerald  
here this morning & out of the \$30 he paid  
me for him I paid Hanner land tax 1866 to  
sent her balance of money \$24 sent the 11 to  
pay 42¢ then that will be settled  
to Tommy did not finish plowing beano fields  
& I stopped him. We are clearing out granary  
this morning hauling up lot wheat & breeding  
fresh ground to beano, trap most runned the  
to beano there four morning to Ruelph trap.  
7 Went to Sunday school & from there  
to Jacobs & Piquers there Francis & children  
Sick & also Richards little boy Clear  
& Hat: 5 Bunches, Ben.  
8 Going to mill 2 turns for us & 2 1/2  
for Dalton to Satch mill. Char & Wanj



8<sup>th</sup> Got meal & returned by 12 O'clock  
and fresh ground Tobacco Blowing we  
are mending it down & putting little here  
to it. Doct. Eales here to day to see little long  
with some running Dutch Plow next to  
Get Corn ground to be able hard - look a  
little like rain very hot to day  
9<sup>th</sup> Rained in the night last night  
not doing fresh ground yet, Rabut Dueson  
set to Plowing Corn in lot about 9 O'clock  
Tommy finished Guanoed field this morning  
Chopping Out Garden to day Sam Edging Corn  
10. Finished mending & Plowing fresh ground  
Tobacco & Plowed & mending on Branch  
Plowing Forgham & Sugar Corn above Slack  
11<sup>th</sup> Finished mowing East Corn rows in lot by  
Roll Dallon Sam & Robt Plowing Plow Pea  
& Corn seeding Peas Brown Corn field  
sowed Peas by Pea Patch above & along  
hill side Dutch on upper side sowed  
4 or 5 rows finished mending down  
our Tobacco. Mr Dallon & Tommy chopping  
lot Corn Sam & Robt Dallon seeding  
& Plowing in Guanoed field began  
after 12 O'clock to day, I went up Cedar  
Hill and home all our fodder from  
there our measuring tub & a Redhead  
Collage which Mr Moses Josephine sent us  
from Mr Peaks. Clear hot weather  
in the day nights cool very dry & ground  
hard to plow  
12<sup>th</sup> Richard sent in his horse to Plow to day  
Finished hilling up sweet Potatoes this morning  
& late planting Irish, Tommy Robt & Sam Plowing  
Guanoed field yet Tommy mowing middle  
sown & Robt seeding to day Mr Dallon chopping  
Corn after Plowed Char dry hot. Gallies  
Baby with all this week riding on long  
Thief Doct Eales here to see him one  
fine Rain this evening Mr replanted some  
Tobacco. Planted 5 or 6 rows on Branch and off the hills



- 13<sup>th</sup> July 1867 Plowing in Corn Mr Dalton's 50  
up after Plows in Guanoed field, fine rain last  
evening planted some & replanted Tobacco-
- 14<sup>th</sup> Same work fine weather went to market  
started to Court Richard & myself better here I  
Whithead Very 'ruth, Post Office went to see him  
& put his riding on his leg.
- 15<sup>th</sup> At Court myself & son here Mr. Aldred  
might about midnight, our folks Plowing & work-  
ing in Corn, to day - fine weather -
- 16<sup>th</sup> Culling Oats Abram sent 2 hands to bind  
Oats, Ralph Culling @ 55¢. Lucy Hunt binding  
Digging grass for Jacob's little son - was  
fullish here, fine weather - I like sales in  
June - a little better than we don't know
- 17<sup>th</sup> Mr. Dalton Helling up & Plowing lot Tobacco  
Plowing Corn above Sam & once to  
great to Orchard Robt Dullons Plow  
Beam broke & had to put in another  
Tommy felling out rows in Guano Corn  
Hannie while here
- 18<sup>th</sup> Went to Strait Stone to Register  
Robert & Tommy Plowing in Guanoed Corn  
did not quite get done Mr Dalton & Sam  
Chopping in Corn after Plows to day
- 19<sup>th</sup> Finished haying by Corn on the Plows & chopped  
it over too except Cotton Patch Lot  
Plowing & Helling up lot Tobacco, my wife  
gone to Mrs Coleman's to day I went to  
Henry, yesterday began to
- 20<sup>th</sup> Finished Chaffing Corn & Plowing & Haying  
up lot Tobacco Tho - all had holiday about  
2 Hours by Sun Pride & Doron came home  
This day Mattie & Alice & Mrs. Coleman  
the 18 day of July & Cool night that day
- 21<sup>st</sup> Going to Sunday School to day
- 22<sup>nd</sup> Culling Oats to day Abram Catherine & son  
have binding Abram son Henry Culling Chas  
Weather Cool night days hot. Phil some long  
binding & shocking. Paid

July 23<sup>rd</sup> Boring To Mill & Bus for  
 return of Corn 2<sup>nd</sup> Bus. for Mr Dalton Rice  
 sent 2<sup>nd</sup> Bushels Wheat for flour Clear the  
 Plowing & working drilling up lot to bus  
 24. Stacking up Cobs put up 30 Stacks & Hacks up  
 all from mountain they were too damp burned the  
 bundles, hooked them again at the stacks old  
 uncle Billy helped us to day. Plowing & drilling  
 up fresh ground on the evening  
 25. Finished Culling Oats to day. Abram  
 Davis helped us with 2 binders Henry  
 & Catharine, Roy & Hat, every thing stuffing  
 26 We have in Box up slabs of Medley  
 11 Shoulders & 8 hams & 8 shoulders & Hams in  
 little Box up Richard to use & put in Smoke  
 House 2. Large Mudding & 1 hat eaten Shoulders  
 To day. Plowing & working drilling up  
 fresh ground Tobacco  
 27 Plowing & drilling up Tobacco fresh ground  
 On Branch uncle Billy helping drilling up  
 28 Went to meeting street. Stonie Coirred my  
 mfe, held meeting for benefit of Colord Mother  
 29 Went to stacking Oats & rams sloped  
 them some stacked all the spring Oats up  
 here at our Barn & putting the winter Oats  
 in middle of field by Barn old uncle  
 Billy worked with them to day did not  
 rain but very little I went Mr. Danke  
 to settle my amount to settle it  
 30. Stacking Oats & finished Very warm &  
 dry. I went to Blacks to divide and Oats to  
 old place during the Oats made 1867 then  
 to Mr. Kellogg  
 31<sup>st</sup> Stacking Hacking rails & fencing on Oats  
 Stacks. To see clear dry & hot  
 1867  
 Aug 1<sup>st</sup> sent by SR Whitehead to Machine Malling  
 Cane 2 Bays Prop. 1. 30<sup>th</sup> 1867 43<sup>rd</sup> Wood sent to  
 Carding Machine Prop 18<sup>th</sup> Bay tall  
 Aug 1 Dalton gone to see his son Sam & dying  
 Sam Plowing Tobacco to day to Plow in Garden

1867

- Linn's too hard could not do  
 Aug. 2 Working Tobacco in Lot Cow Pen  
 H. W. Ralston gone to see his son dead  
 Working lot churning down hedge rows  
 Sent Bull to Shop had him shod  
 3 Raining This morning (Rained)  
 Nearly all night turned all of my hogs  
 Jordan Cows in fresh feed this day  
 Jacob here. Cattle day. Cloudy all day  
 Yesterday my Bull Jump Out of Pasture  
 Began to lop tobacco this morning  
 began to turn in Rye lot but shant  
 finish. Plowed Green & began to kill them  
 up but shall not finish. Sewed my  
 Quince Patch this evening  
 4 Went to Sunday School & W. Forest  
 Pond went to Edy Hill. Hot day  
 5 Plowing smoking over Lot Tobacco even  
 turned and in lot clear man day  
 6 Plowed Plow Rye lot & Tobacco lot  
 Working up lot & finished churning up Lar  
 died & Chopping in fresh ground I  
 went to Kiala David Waller, W. Linn  
 He very hot day - my Bull at W. Linn  
 7 Sent for my Bull this morning & put  
 Milk Cows in fresh Pasture  
 8<sup>th</sup> got up apples, took up Lar dies. He me then went  
 to Long after apple Mill. Went to old place  
 Rained this evening smart shower  
 9<sup>th</sup> Loping Tobacco grinding apples abram  
 Dues here at work to day went to Long  
 point after apples & shot some Goshawks  
 from Mountain Point. no hand to do  
 shod our Horses & Mules before I  
 John Richard Stoves, & some other things  
 10<sup>th</sup> Went to market to day  
 11<sup>th</sup> Sent to mill for apples & W. Bull  
 My Wagon started to Lynchburg with all  
 Tobacco some for Dennis Aaron & Ralph  
 Ponder gone I went to C. H. by Sumner before Paul

August 13<sup>th</sup> Daniel Forest Came his  
 mace. Reels & Cut them this morning  
 Working Forest ground Tobacco ground  
 1 Pmp full of apples, Top over fresh  
 ground Tobacco & began in lot  
 14<sup>th</sup> 1/2 gone to Stony point after more  
 apples, Daniel Forest this morning  
 beat him for Bridges. Cloudy weather  
 but no rain. Cut few Main this  
 evening ground tolerable wet. did  
 not mark any apples, made shells at old  
 point. Rain finished working Tobacco nearly  
 gathering up apples before it rained.  
 15<sup>th</sup> Rained all night & this morning  
 & all day till night, but before sun came  
 Rain from N East. Sailed Went up to  
 beat Sunday evening to stay with Mother.  
 While here goes to Louky, rained very hard  
 nearly all day washed away the Bridges  
 branches very high rain from East from point.  
 Sam got home this 16<sup>th</sup> Friday Aug  
 16<sup>th</sup> Aest. getting up & marking apples this  
 morning got home this morning but on  
 5 Bag Guano. 1 Bbl Plaster 1 Bbl lime &  
 sack Sack & my other sack gone to Mrs. Clancy  
 & Prider things I must send for them today  
 & Marka Tobacco, Horse, or any tobacco 17<sup>th</sup> 1/2 gone to  
 17<sup>th</sup> Successor. Hopping Tobacco & hanging apples  
 18<sup>th</sup> Went to Sunday School class for a day  
 19<sup>th</sup> Prof. put on Andrew J. Lewis's farm w.  
 Crave Lanes & Lewis's Tobacco, points  
 Topping Tobacco morning & evening till  
 noon. Solis  
 20<sup>th</sup> Plowing & pulling up Tobacco Tobacco &  
 some in lot nearest places  
 21<sup>th</sup> Pulling up lot Tobacco & pulling Guano  
 round it below water furrow & Plaster  
 above for a few rows on each end.

1867 Aug 21 Richard started to Lynch  
 my wagon. loaded for cold p. Ball, by the  
 River very sick till midnight Monday night when  
 I got home from C. H. still fine growing  
 Pat. Plaster on some tobacco in lot of land.  
 And some, & killed it up after flowering  
 Chopin in sorghum & thinning it some  
 Map 8. The Reeler take out life in evening  
 M. 5 Days in my pasture to the same  
 little last night. My young  
 leave the white this morning  
 whether at the time of  
 Pouches & 200  
 5th Deloit  
 and Sari  
 hith thing  
 as fish  
 of finally  
 boring  
 growing rather  
 over again. Monday  
 pling up Pouches  
 to be up Richard  
 last Monday load  
 and 2 or 3 times they  
 of law yesterday  
 not do it  
 to Mill & Bas corn to  
 to Bushel corn for me  
 my. Motary. Rich and his  
 Lynch got John & down with  
 to help old place wagon broke  
 Lynch. Cutting, worm, Poles & land  
 must forced this day & Saturday  
 30 Richard came home to day.  
 21 same work on fine, Row  
 Sept went to Mill 30 - August 1867

August 13<sup>th</sup> Daniel Forest Came his  
 mace. Reels & cut them this morning  
 Working Fresh ground Tobacco ground  
 1 Pail full of apples, top over fresh  
 ground Tobacco & began in lot  
 14<sup>th</sup> Gave to Stony, sent after more  
 apples, Daniel Forest this morning  
 sent him 7 pr Me.  
 but no rain  
 evening ground  
 not marked any apple  
 15<sup>th</sup> Rain from  
 gathering up  
 15<sup>th</sup> Rained all  
 & all day to  
 Rain from M.  
 last Sunday  
 While here I go  
 nearly all  
 branches vis  
 Sam's lot  
 16<sup>th</sup> Aug. by  
 Wagon go  
 5 bags Lard  
 sack Salt  
 17<sup>th</sup> Bred 16  
 2<sup>nd</sup> March  
 17<sup>th</sup> Suckers  
 18<sup>th</sup> Went  
 19<sup>th</sup> Put up  
 Crabs Lard  
 Topping, etc.  
 20<sup>th</sup> Plowing the  
 Some in lot, at places  
 21<sup>st</sup> Hauling up lot Tobacco & pulling Guano  
 round at below water furrow & plaster  
 above for a few rows on each end.

cloudy weather  
 & rain this  
 morn. did  
 shield at old  
 tobacco mace  
 it rained  
 18<sup>th</sup> morning  
 no sun  
 went up to  
 both Mott  
 rained very hard  
 way the bridges  
 and East  
 19<sup>th</sup> Friday Aug.  
 long apples this  
 morning but no  
 1 Pail sent to  
 gone to Mrs. Clancy  
 and for them today  
 my father's apples  
 hanging apples  
 & clear fine day  
 - I Lewis's farm W.P.  
 Lewis's points  
 say something today





August 18<sup>th</sup> Daniel Forest Come here  
 space. Reels & Cut them this morning.  
 Working Forest ground & bare ground  
 1 Pail full of apples. Top over fresh  
 ground & Tobacco & began in lot  
 14<sup>th</sup> from to Stony Point after more  
 apples. Daniel Forest this morning  
 lent him 4 for a  
 but no rain. Cloudy weather  
 evening grow. Rain this  
 not much any at all. Wet did  
 15<sup>th</sup> Rain from 10 till 4. Old  
 gathering up. had much  
 15<sup>th</sup> Rain at all. I rained  
 & all day. morning  
 Rain from 9 till 4. evening  
 last Sunday. it up to 10  
 While here. the North  
 nearly all. and very hot  
 branches very. The bridges  
 same lot. East from 10 till 4  
 16<sup>th</sup> Aug. 18<sup>th</sup> day  
 Wagon got. riding Aug  
 5 Pail Guano. apples this  
 Sack Sack & m. ing brot me  
 17<sup>th</sup> Sunday. that kind of  
 18<sup>th</sup> Went to. to Mrs. Clancy  
 19<sup>th</sup> Proffed in. for them today  
 Crave James & L. 17<sup>th</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>  
 Topping tobacco. hanging apples  
 room. 20<sup>th</sup> day  
 20<sup>th</sup> Plowing Hilling. Lewis's James W.  
 Some in lot. 21<sup>st</sup> 22<sup>nd</sup> 23<sup>rd</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>  
 21<sup>st</sup> Hilling up lot tobacco & pulling Guano  
 round it. below water gutter & plaster  
 above for a few rows on each end.

1887 Aug 21 Richard started to Lynch  
 my Waggon. loaded for old place, by  
 Bus Van - & till midnight Monday night when  
 I got C. H. that fine weather  
 Pat. Tobacco in lot of plants  
 And Chap. 1st after flowering  
 Map. 2nd at some  
 23. 3rd  
 23. 4th  
 23. 5th  
 23. 6th  
 23. 7th  
 23. 8th  
 23. 9th  
 23. 10th  
 23. 11th  
 23. 12th  
 23. 13th  
 23. 14th  
 23. 15th  
 23. 16th  
 23. 17th  
 23. 18th  
 23. 19th  
 23. 20th  
 23. 21st  
 23. 22nd  
 23. 23rd  
 23. 24th  
 23. 25th  
 23. 26th  
 23. 27th  
 23. 28th  
 23. 29th  
 23. 30th  
 23. 31st

August 13<sup>th</sup> Daniel Forest Come him  
 mace. Reeds & Cut them this morning  
 Morning Fresh ground Tobacco ground  
 1 Puff full of apples, Lot over fresh  
 ground Tobacco & began in lot  
 14<sup>th</sup> 4pm to Stony Point after more  
 apples, Daniel Forest this morning  
 lent him 1/2 pr M.  
 but no rain  
 evening grouse  
 not marked any of  
 15<sup>th</sup> Rain from  
 gathering up  
 15<sup>th</sup> Rain all  
 & all day  
 Rain from  
 16<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 17<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 18<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 19<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 20<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 21<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 22<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 23<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 24<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 25<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 26<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 27<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 28<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 29<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 30<sup>th</sup> Rain  
 31<sup>st</sup> Rain

18th Aug 21 Richard started to Lynch  
my Wagon. Loaded for old place. By 10  
Pm very sick till midnight Monday night when  
I got home from C. H. that fine weather  
Put Plaster on some Tobacco in lot of 100  
And some I killed it up after Plowing  
Chopung in sorghum & thinning it some  
My Weather Dealer takes Cat fish in evening  
making 5 days in my pasture to the same  
22. Rained a little last night. Successing  
Tobacco. The white this morning  
great growing tobacco at the time  
23 Got up 1 trough full Peaches & 2  
them. Spent them in the after 12 o'clock  
went to toping Tobacco in fresh ground soil  
helped Henry till up the shell which Henry  
came to do. Henry set it up finished fresh  
ground toping & went on to work  
for he went to Chalk Level  
4th this morning has raining finely  
toping Tobacco in lot. Successing  
clear fine morning very growing weather  
Sowed my Turnip. Patch over again. Monday  
30th from 24th we have getting up Peaches  
toping morning Successing tobacco. Richard  
myself started for Lynch last Monday load-  
ed for old place. Rained 2 or 3 times this  
week & out at Mr. Sturk's place yesterday  
to hunt it but did not do it.  
this morning sent to Mill & Bus corn to  
look what for us. & 24 Bushel corn for Mr.  
Ratton Charles. Monday. Rich and  
come from Lynch by John & Doran went  
to Lynch this morn. old place. Wagon broke  
this morn in Lynch. Cutting worm. Poles & land  
from for new fence. The day Saturday  
30 Richard came home to day.  
21 same work on fence, Row  
left went to Mill 30 - August 1887

2 Sept began to Thrash Wheat rained  
 mellow did not work well on start  
 Rained in evening did not finish here  
 thrashing Wheat - Beaks & Brooker Com  
 3rd Finished thrashing wheat & sent machine  
 to Leroy Richard before with 2 Horses  
 Dennis & Aaron helped  
 4th W Blanton gone to Leroy to help  
 him thrash wheat from morning to evening  
 stopping Tobacco  
 5th Sold this day to Mr. Perrow 7 head  
 of Cattle at Sparkling here at the house  
 for \$73.50 to be delivered in a day or  
 two from this day rain not far off this way  
 6 head of Cattle delivered to Mr. P.  
 Perrow for \$73 they are gone, but Mr.  
 Blanton, Sam & Tommy as Stradstones in  
 House for Mr. Harris they are to  
 come back this evening  
 7 Morning removing stopping Tobacco machine  
 from Mr. Stunks plantation finished  
 thrashing wheat. Clear from weather warm  
 8 Cut up some Peaches & shelled Peas  
 Bent down Broom Corn  
 9 Went to mowing to day no thrashing  
 9 I went to Beaks to see about cutting  
 with Beaks cloudy but not much rain  
 10 Doran Sick yesterday Told them to  
 go to Perry's CH to go to school Mather & Lane  
 to meet them at Leroy this morning Told  
 Doran to board at Cole Neals Mather & Lane  
 to board at Mrs. McMillen & go school there  
 11th Pyler did not make any preparation nor  
 send for Mather & Lane at Mrs. Colymans they  
 did not go yesterday I understand, quite  
 cool this morning Mr. Blanton gone up to  
 Cedar Hill to shell 5 Barrels Cedar Corn  
 3 Barrels Cedar this morning Large Oak & Cedar on  
 Runt to put low mow in yard



1867 Sept 11<sup>th</sup>, The Pack Mobby liaking  
 drawing it off, then I expect to send  
 Sam to Mr Sharkey to help him ~~catch~~ a bear  
 to day my Hogs Dyng by Wholesal but  
 several of my biggest Hounds Throat my boars  
 Imping what to do I don't know  
 Found their boar Very Sick Poured down  
 his throat 92 pint Lard. Every quart he died  
 I have lost 4 large ones & 4 common size  
 with my young boar which is Imping  
 12<sup>th</sup> Sept Mr Blanton at Cedar running off  
 saw him. Fasted till in the evening he  
 did not know where he was & did not know  
 so I sent him home Sam saying the crown  
 offened on the road, Bander has not found  
 him for some time  
 13<sup>th</sup> I went & doublet a little made about  
 12 Gallons Brandy for Suckup  
 14<sup>th</sup> morning Suckup & Shapping all as the  
 go out & 15<sup>th</sup> of my Hounds turned out  
 Bear they to spray little sick one but could  
 not catch it & for Sallie & Martin  
 & turned it out for a Sows 10 breed  
 15<sup>th</sup> 1 of Sallies Hounds dead in Lot this morning  
 raining this morning gone ran got some  
 little fodder caught on the ground, balance  
 lay up & piled in heaps. Richard got home  
 last evening, did not go to Sunday school  
 16<sup>th</sup> I started to Court before day this morning  
 & got back at night Rained some, sloped  
 at Colo Mustangs. Our folks gathered &  
 Shooked fodder in evening had up & put on  
 Hacks some on low ground one but Lucy Hunt  
 worked here for some time lost by him when he  
 went to Lynchburg 3<sup>rd</sup> or 4 days, she commenced  
 here to work this day, fair morning. Bander  
 forest here at this time. But 2 Pm. Corn to him for  
 17<sup>th</sup> I went to Blanks old place & Lucy  
 Hunt came here to work for some 3 days &  
 finds her for his last time



1867 Oct 2<sup>nd</sup> Real pretty day cutting tobacco  
yesterday & to day. Stacking Blade fodder stacking  
Lops not quite done cutting lops Lay & stand here  
Finished cutting & stacking lops this morning  
then cutting over fresh ground tobacco stand  
here to day left, did finish hatching & hanging  
fresh ground tobacco.  
4<sup>th</sup> Making saw a little this morning  
Finished hatching up hanging got. with over  
a thousand sticks. Tobacco did not hurt at all  
New spray barn not quite full. We shall  
cut some more if it clears off. Stacking  
Stumps wood &c. we have saw all of  
our Blade fodder put up 8 stacks with 8  
small ones they are not so good  
5<sup>th</sup> Shucking Corn less 12 O'clock then morning  
Sawing lot tobacco. Mr. Hallon going new  
spray Barn tobacco & pretty rain last night  
6<sup>th</sup> Drying tobacco, not right, but bound to be it  
7<sup>th</sup> Cutting tobacco all day finished Mr. Hallon  
helped I mended tobacco House &c  
8<sup>th</sup> Halted wood gathered Snaps. Pas etc Mr  
Fung tobacco frost this morning  
9<sup>th</sup> Finished hanging new spray barn stacking tobacco  
every where it is blowing  
10<sup>th</sup> Stacking in tobacco. cut up lot of  
a good stacked tobacco for Aaron & son  
one I did. we have filled old spray Barn  
put some room of Barn full of old spray  
Barn for Danner & Aaron tobacco. we are  
detained so then all have for themselves, near  
4 O'clock in evening. then sided to stack  
one Lops. Billy here this day. but no more  
11<sup>th</sup> Finished one lot to stacking. went to  
this morning. & fine weather moderate  
Finished stacking Lops really good. Danner works  
here old Billy here to day, fixing Baskets  
12<sup>th</sup> Halted wood & helped Richard for Aaron  
to work on my wagon split lumber  
for success. spots fine weather

5. Went to mowing Saturday & Sunday
- 14<sup>th</sup> Halted some mowd, Plowing for wheat  
 Lay cutting down Corn in lot for sowing wheat  
 Mr Dalton young Tobacco-mold spray barn
- 15<sup>th</sup> Plowing old spray barn fair moderate weather  
 Plowing for wheat, Lay cutting down &  
 Piling or stacking Corn
- 16<sup>th</sup> Went to mill 5 Bus. for ourselves 3 Bus  
 for Mr Dalton Plowing for wheat, Lay  
 cutting down & Piling Corn fair weather  
 Mr Parkish has been here for a week or more
- 17<sup>th</sup> Hanning Out some wheat sowing  
 flat land in lot Raising water furrows  
 Churning them Out &c, same opening water  
 Furrows fine weather moderate
- 18<sup>th</sup> Plowing for wheat Churning Out drains  
 in lot this morning, Dad getting Nails  
 Aaron here to work mending fixing Jerry's  
 Wagon We help them in Tobacco for 2  
 days work for him, helping me
- 19<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & like for rain Digging our  
 sweet Potatoes this morning Lay here yet.  
 Richard gone to Court - weather moderate
- 20<sup>th</sup> tolerable day I am unwell & shall not  
 go to Court. weather Warm.
- 21<sup>st</sup> Rained to day about 12 o'clock & stopped  
 us digging our sweet Potatoes
- 22<sup>nd</sup> A days of days in our Country negroes  
 all permitted to vote & I cannot. Mr Peck Counts  
 the negro Election & John H Palmek, John R. Whitaker  
 kept the Polls. Such voting, not one negro  
 could see who he voted for.
- 23<sup>rd</sup> Cloudy & cool this morning, sand stayed  
 nearly all day at Election <sup>on Friday</sup> Mr Dalton can  
 leave soon, went to sowing wheat, sowing  
 wheat, sowing Plowing Lay cutting down & Piling  
 Corn to sow wheat - Cool to day to day
- 24<sup>th</sup> I am in shop yesterday with Abram &  
 Shelling corn for Mrs Wyall, Pulling fodder off  
 sorghum sand & Abram in shop Churn to day

18th Oct 24<sup>th</sup> Cutting down sorghum  
 Hacking wood to day - Lucy has Abram  
 has mowed 2 days for me this time. Peter  
 On Brook paid him One dollar on Ash  
 25. Went, after sorghum mill at Jacks Bay -  
 I went to old place long the road, dividing corn  
 Byler got Rent for old place over 2 barrels  
 Tommy Plowing, Lucy Cutting down corn  
 26<sup>th</sup> Sowing wheat & Hacking wood & Plowing  
 for wheat. Lucy Cutting down, going up to  
 father. 18 day awhile I went to Sells mill for  
 27 Raining this morning I went to milking 95  
 28<sup>th</sup> Raining all night 2 nights all day long  
 Jimmy & John Chained out 50 ears wheat got  
 upwards of 7 Bushels Shucked all air and corn  
 2 of my Shoals Mowing stayed at Mt East  
 2 nights 11 day very cool Rain. Wind Ruth and  
 went from home Sunday  
 29<sup>th</sup> Chaining out beans & Pear fixed some  
 barrels, put up 2 Bbls apples, 1 Bbl & 1/2 Bbls one  
 Killed small Beef this morning sawed  
 2 blocks of for Prox. put 1 all smoke house  
 sent to Bushels wheat to mill for myself & the  
 Bushels for Mt Dutton our 1/2 Bushels for  
 as good flour as they can make very windy  
 & cool all day, & cleared off.  
 30 I went to Court House, Hacking wood getting  
 some slabs, Rained at night, & turned cool  
 31<sup>st</sup> Snowed soon this morning they cut  
 some corn out of the 5 barrels, Gray & Halted some  
 wood, he 12 o'clock then went to sowing  
 wheat Plowing. He I come home at night  
 & found father sick, had a Boy child  
 about 9 o'clock at night  
 Now, 12 sowing wheat & finished Plowing for  
 wheat & expect to finish sowing this morning  
 Sowed 13 Bushels, Plowing for Ryd about  
 Mt Dutton house, Cutting down corn

Nov 2<sup>nd</sup> Sowing wheat cutting down corn  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Nov finished sowing <sup>wheat</sup> yesterday Sowed  
 14<sup>th</sup> Bushels Moderate this Sunday, sent Mr  
 Harbuck home yesterday by <sup>bell</sup>  
 4<sup>th</sup> Mr Dalton gone to mill & Bushels for us  
 Corn for meal &c for himself some for Mrs  
 & to make molasses & put up the mill  
 5<sup>th</sup> Begun to pull Corn in lot as the Squads  
 or some body seems to be getting it in  
 Mack stalked up 3 loads out of lot. & sent  
 J<sup>r</sup> Rye at Gate. Went to old place but  
 did not see Bybee. went to Mr. Welles but  
 got no hands, to day - quite cool to day  
 6<sup>th</sup> Pulling & stalking up Corn nearly all the week  
 7<sup>th</sup> Still pulling & stalking up J<sup>r</sup> sent to Kansas Corn  
 next to Mr. Bybee's has got a great deal  
 8<sup>th</sup> Hauling up Corn next to woods above Sam  
 House & half J<sup>r</sup> sent to Pines & then on an  
 going to Shacking & housing  
 9<sup>th</sup> Shucking Corn & stalked some wood  
 housing Corn shucked Corn till 9 or 10  
 O'clock then housed all we had shucked  
 I went to old place & Mr. Welles Ho  
 meeting at Street Store - here  
 10 Rained snow after <sup>met</sup> meeting from  
 11 began to wind Northerly only made  
 the day about 4 fathoms upward  
 12<sup>th</sup> Molasses mill got out of order last  
 evening. & began Mack & finished grinding  
 about dinner & made near about 16  
 Gallons in all. Hauled wood Mr Dalton  
 went to Pulling Corn in lot above his House  
 find Labano yesterday morning Sunday  
 it rained & Saturday night it rained very hard  
 Turned very cool & windy last night  
 13<sup>th</sup> Hauling & Pulling Corn to day, hauled  
 Loads on hill side next to orchard & branch below  
 14 Finished hauling all but Kansas Corn began  
 to shuck. Put in 11 young Hops this morning



1867 Nov 15. Put stack fodder in Barn & then  
Corn all day but the Cows in lot. Cat 2 little  
Calves for store, to day.

Richard & Tom Locket went to Mill to day  
Carried 10 Bushels Wheat for us got 2 1/2 Bus  
ground & put it back for Bus. to the ground  
& put the good one in a Barrel 3 Bags at Mill  
Loves Gules Mares. I went to see Dan Ford  
about Walling Rails he is coming Monday  
to finish Walling Rails for one  
16<sup>th</sup> Clear Paddy morning on a Shucking &  
Housing Corn this day

17<sup>th</sup> I went to Court Sunday morning this day &  
the night I left home somebody else nearly  
2 Bales of Corn out of the Canard field

18<sup>th</sup> at Court. Hauled some wood & Pulling  
& hauling up our Corn & found some else

19<sup>th</sup> Finished Hauling up Corn got nearly  
7 loads in Shucks & began to Shuck & Shuck  
nearly 1 load housed it, & put 1 load Shuck  
in Cutting House to day Clear fine day

20<sup>th</sup> Shucking & Housing Corn & finished this day  
Richard Dumas & Aaron helped us finish in  
evening about 2 Hours by Sun we made  
little upwards 50 Barrels

21<sup>st</sup> McCallon gone to Mill Carried 1 Turn  
Corn for me & Henry is to deliver one 2 1/2 Bus  
to the morning I lent him making 1 Bbl &  
for one 9 Bus. Corn for Rich. Some for Isaac  
& 2 1/2 Bushels for Mr. Dallon, he is to bring  
my flour Shacks & Bran home that at  
the Mill. Hauling Stacks up to day something

22<sup>nd</sup> Hauling up & pulling up Stacks Hauling wood  
Cutting & Pulling stacks I saw little of what by black  
Flowed in Garden some red away Cedar Posts  
began to take down Tobacco in old Spring  
House This morning Very Smoky

23<sup>rd</sup> I went to old place. We are putting away our  
Grains cutting down Corn Stacks Hauling wood

Nov 24<sup>th</sup> Rained & the wind to making S.S.

25. Halted up Stacks cut some  
Covred Beer Stacks had to get 1 new Rib  
- 26. Sent Sam to Mr Lewis's to Shuck Corn  
Hired big Henry from Mr Dalton Covred  
Catching Stones fixed up yard fence  
27. Huey I paid off & she left well next  
Monday then she said she would come back  
beautifull weather as ever was seen  
27<sup>th</sup> Commencing mowing Stones had to have  
some boards & Patched Floor Stones  
made some Shelters at Cow Pen  
28. Catching & hauling brush for Cow Pen  
hauling brush for to come Turnip Patch  
& Wagon & Cart began to haul rails in  
Johns' field burning out the Pine field  
hauling rails round fence out side to do  
29. Hauling rails in Johns' field for Crop fence  
Wagon & Cart began to run about 12 o'clock  
shipped a little tobacco I went to old place  
Rained hard in evening  
30. Turned very windy & cold cleared up in  
the day cold to day hauling wood Sam  
finished laying room for fence next to Oak Stacks  
& then began to cut in new ground, fixed to  
kill some Hogs  
Nov 1<sup>st</sup> Stayed at home all day very cold  
- 2. Killed 6 Hogs this morning. Carried  
Mrs Myall load Shucks to straw Huey here again  
this morning Dennis & Aaron helped. Shelled hogs  
hauling rails & fencing in Johns' field Settled  
up 716. Took killed 6 Hogs sent by mail for Mr Dalton  
3. Halted rails & fencing in Johns' field  
4. Hauling rails in Johns' field Huey fencing  
upper end Johns' field finished Crop fence  
to old Tuesday the post office to day  
Sent Mr Hunt's Children at Off. some Chestnuts  
Green Bear & 1 pr Socks by Thomas  
Mr Gales post rider for which I promised to  
give 25. Mr Price did not.

- 1867 June 5 Finished haling rails in  
field for crop fence & for out side fence also  
& we haled rails to fence in godder stacks  
& then Mr Dallon went to jinning with Lee  
upper end of John's field. Richard started  
to Lynch for me with Mr Hunt's Estate Wagon  
that gone to Lynch with wheat four bags  
Bacon Hams to sell, & set Quans Nails & some  
iron & a few little things for me.
- 6 Haling Rails Dand malled Mr Dallon went to  
Keny. & gone all day.
- 7 Haling rails Dand malled along road.
- 8 Sunday went to muling Hake the moses her
- 9 Mr Danton & Sam both haling rails for  
run fence Dand malling to day
10. Haled up 1 Load Shucks, & 1 Oak Shuck  
Wagon & Cart haling rails to day  
Went to old place yesterday
- 11 Sam still haling rails from weather.  
Mr Dallon gone to Mills Carried 5 Bns for  
us Meal 1 Lurn for Ruble 1 Lurn 2<sup>th</sup> Bns for  
himself & the Bus. What for himself  
got back by 9<sup>th</sup> after 9 o'clock & Haling  
Rails Wagon & Cart & about finished haling  
all the rails malled except 1 day more  
I went to old place to buy some sell
- 12<sup>th</sup> Begun to Rain this morning rained  
Very hard & turned Cold Rained halted & snowed  
& at night Very Cold, Skipped Tobacco to day  
I bried my Cow home yesterday nobody  
come to Cedar Hill but Tommy & we could  
not get her to follow nor drive,  
we Skipped about 50 or 60 Shucks & some  
Oar day before to day - my boar has  
been gone about 5 or 6 days -
13. Snowed some last night all frozen this morning  
sent Mr Dallon & Sam after my Cow at Cedar  
Went too Pro her home made Cart  
Haled 1 Load wood a 1<sup>st</sup> wagon & Cart

- 13<sup>th</sup> Turned all my Cattle & sheep in  
stall. ficed Today, Cleand off to day  
14<sup>th</sup> Moved to day on hatted brood awhile  
then staped Tobacco for stur stable etc.  
15<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & Cold this day Lowry has  
agreed to have with on another year  
16<sup>th</sup> Churning out stable, Sowed Clover seed  
by jodder black on wheat & on Tobacco set down  
to water furrow, sowed hard trap seed in  
Guanoed Corn on wheat from summer tree to  
crop since cold weather snow dont melt much  
Stalling wood in munny, clear nights  
& cloudy all day  
17<sup>th</sup> Killed Balance of my Hogs 11 this morning  
Cutting them & salted them up Richard killed his  
3 & Land killed his & gone to cutting in  
new ground  
Rails malled by Christopher Keally on out  
Side of fence put <sup>up</sup> down to a certain bottom  
where there is 4 notices on 1 Rail on fence  
Counted by Mr E Bybee 2667 they say  
shell halings counted by St. Tompkins to sell 900.00  
18<sup>th</sup> Stalling wood Wagon & Cart Sam broke  
nose of Wagon I went to Mrs Hunts place  
that Mr. Reber & Mr. Blanks to see about  
fining on that plantation  
19<sup>th</sup> Visited Gate Post. Thannie & I went to  
Chalk Level. - Roads very bad sand. Cutting  
20. Hauled up Gate Post. Then Chained out Blue  
Stable & Hauled Manure in Garden & Loads  
Hauled 1 Load It saw on park which Sam  
made to day Sam made Stamper to feed cattle  
Hauled 1 Load Leaves put in Stables on hill  
21<sup>st</sup> Mr Dalton & Sam at work on axle tree  
for Wagon. Sam hatted 2 loads leaves  
Richard helped about axle tree but did not  
finish it. Cloudy all day  
22<sup>nd</sup> Still cloudy I went to sawing & S  
Weather moderate Wind blew. 22<sup>nd</sup>

23<sup>rd</sup> Clear this morning weather moderate  
Mile fix wagon this morning & hall  
wood to day

24<sup>th</sup> Weather moderate Mr Dalton fixed the  
Cart for Luce Slurs. Sam hauled 2 loads  
Lanes filled up Cow rack, then calling  
Oak Shucks & wood balance of evening

25<sup>th</sup> I stayed at home all day Sailed with  
Henry Jordan & Tom Kelly for Estate J. H.  
to day & Henry 12 hours for Elvira 1867.

26<sup>th</sup> Weather fair & children went to Port  
Estes very pretty day cloudy in evening.

27<sup>th</sup> I went to old place cloudy & misty  
rain part of the day warm Christmas  
& cloudy nearly every day now or less  
nobody but Jordan at old place By the  
way has not moved yet nor Kelly were to  
have moved Friday but did not

28<sup>th</sup> They expect to move this 1<sup>st</sup> next week  
this day cloudy & warm I stayed at  
home all day Lowry moved here up to day  
Hannah Minick has not come

29<sup>th</sup> cloudy stayed at home all day

30<sup>th</sup> Snowing this morning Mr Dalton  
gone out to hunt my Hogs That moping  
Hannah Minick came here to day -

Heard had mally to day to go to Capt  
Woodings for which he is to work 1 day

fine in wood Lowry moving to day

31 my Hogs except Bear came up last

night, began to snow yesterday morning

snowed nearly all day fast, & all night

Last night Wind blew very hard in the night

Snowed & hailed all day & at it yet Snow

Nearly knee deep now & very cold

& very hard weather We have done  
nothing to day but feed & Lowry cut some  
wood this evening. Rubbed the cows.

6 Jan'y 1868 Cleared off to day we  
were stripping Tobacco in old Spring Barn  
1<sup>st</sup> Ballow taken Sick & stopped stripping 12 o'clock  
I went to old place they have not yet  
strait there. I Kelley has not moved Byben  
there yet the negroes there moved Sunday  
Robert Linn there to day much more  
Moderate roads tremendous sloppy & wet.

2<sup>nd</sup> Jan'y We are stripping Tobacco here  
I went to old place delivered keys to Sepu  
Kelley he moved to day & Byben moved from  
there. I did not find from him of things there  
still cloudy like for falling weather.

3<sup>rd</sup> Jan'y 1868 Stripping Tobacco to day moderate day  
my stop did not come up to night.

4<sup>th</sup> Hauled straw that at fodder stack for Cows  
I hauled Load Leaves Load Shucks, 1 Stack  
Oats & several Loads. Wood in evening  
5<sup>th</sup> Long came here last night delivered him  
Doc T Horton, Bonds due Est for \$9.50. & Est  
given at Sale last April was a year I think  
we all stayed at home moderate day

6<sup>th</sup> Raining all day & night Stripping Tobacco

7<sup>th</sup> Stripping Tobacco & finished old Spring barn

8<sup>th</sup> I aunted Kitchen meaning house & Lorry  
house & Hannah & Ell scoured out House  
where Aaron lived, our jacks cutting in  
New Ground,

Charles at work here to day cutting at  
2<sup>nd</sup> for day when he works. Mr Dalton Sick  
again

9<sup>th</sup> Sent to Mill by Mr Dalton. 3 Bns for him  
5 Bushel Corn for meal ourselves 3 Bns.  
Wheat for flour. for us. Cold & Windy.

10<sup>th</sup> Making & haling leaves this morning with  
Wagon, Charles here to day. Snowy.

11<sup>th</sup> Cutting some in New ground Charles cutting  
the other side branch, Mr Dalton moved  
to ourselves House to day & work here nearly  
all to do it. Cold & Windy



1868 Jan 10<sup>th</sup> Lowry moved this evening  
Where Dalton has been living, Hannah in  
the other room till Joe Hunt comes if he  
comes at all, Very Cold & Windy to day.

11 Helling Wood broke King's <sup>but</sup> ~~but~~  
like Balance cutting. Call gone to her

12<sup>th</sup> Went to Milers. <sup>Hubbards</sup> ~~Hubbards~~ <sup>to day</sup> ~~to day~~  
She cloudy & quite cool, the <sup>second</sup> ~~moderated~~

13 She pretty day, cutting in new ground  
Helled & cut day, mowed on mountain

for Plant Red, Call went home Saturday 14<sup>th</sup>  
14<sup>th</sup> Started to Burn Plant Red Soon

About 5 or 6 o'clock began to snow  
Charles went to Plant Red till breakfast

<sup>Charles</sup> ~~Charles~~ <sup>spoke</sup> ~~spoke <sup>for 5 days</sup> ~~for 5 days~~ - W Dalton  
minded Plow Bridge Lowry made 13 rows~~

15 Little Log heaps on fire, Burn Badly  
Cut some in new ground cloudy.

16. Cutting in new ground & minding  
up Log Heaps, nearly burnt them up.

Went out to Shields good hunting, my. Barn.  
Could not hear any thing of him.

Clear this night & moderate weather.  
Good deal of hail on ground, get & ground

hard frozen yet, no Charles yet, nor Joe  
17<sup>th</sup> This has been a Very Cold Windy &

Wintery day Hail & ground. Melted very little  
Helled up load Shucks to cutting house.

Put 1 load straw in Cow Rack & in  
stack for Cows & helled Cart. Load straw

to Mrs Ellender Myall, Lowry helling mowed  
W. Dalton Cutting in new ground

Wind North & North West.

18<sup>th</sup> The Coldest Morning here I ever saw.  
The Thermometer down to 12 degrees -

Clear weather. No wind this morning  
Cutting all day in new ground

19<sup>th</sup> Weather Cold but moderated somewhat wind  
Stayed at home. all day Richard started to come  
Stayed & broke Bill my horse

1868 July 20 Cloudy & Raining a little  
slut on ground haled on ground & heavy  
we are cutting to day not so cold  
as Richard did not come home last night  
Rained very hard in the night, cleared  
off this morning halling wood & cutting  
little growth in new ground ground  
hard frozen got haled on the ground got  
22<sup>nd</sup> Cutting in new ground moderate day  
I went to Cold Place Kans Vaughan, -  
23<sup>rd</sup> Raining nearly all day cutting a little  
in evening stung up meat worked in  
shop a while - Very Cold rain, -  
24<sup>th</sup> Piled Pork in fast 'Pail of the day'  
called up Black Cows & found 'Shuck',  
25<sup>th</sup> Snowed to Black & I found leaves  
I went to Starkey to day  
26<sup>th</sup> Cutting & halling Leaved  
27<sup>th</sup> I went to milking myself & Ben Sant  
28<sup>th</sup> Went Tommy gone to mill for Mr Dalton  
Rained last night all night  
Cutting in new ground to day cloudy  
& like for Rain - Weather moderate I went  
to Mrs Powers & got my shoes of solid &  
Sallies sewed up. Rained a little in evening  
& we cleaned Barn shed & fix a little to shop  
Tobacco but did commenced.  
28<sup>th</sup> Snowing this morning cloudy all day  
Snow melted as fast it fell, Clay & Hobson  
left Richard this morning or last night  
We striped Tobacco to day all day.  
29<sup>th</sup> Snowed all night tolerable deep snow  
got wood for Lowsy & Mr Dalton this morning  
& then to stripping Tobacco. weather striped  
falling not very cold this morning  
began to snow again in evening striped  
Tobacco for the day. Very bad, tremendous  
sloppy. John Powers got leather to make  
me a pair of shoes to day,

868 July 20 Shipping Tobacco to day change  
off this morning even, Very Cold all day  
snow melted very little - this night cold  
fine enough to sleep - hard night  
31<sup>st</sup> Shipped Tobacco till near night, very large  
Tobacco made in Lot. Still cold weather  
July 1<sup>st</sup> 1868 Very pretty weather over head  
Calling some in new ground I went to Mrs  
Powers & got my shoes made by John Powers  
Paid him 45¢ Left Lather for Nannie a  
pair & 1 for Doron Hunt. Snow melted but  
little yet, sent Tommy to Abrams shop  
to have Ox Ring made did not get it  
Cold still weather this snow about 4  
inches deep & not melted but little yet.  
Wrote to P. H. Hunt & sent the letter on  
2<sup>nd</sup> Sunday Very Cold snow at home.  
3<sup>rd</sup> Very cold weather snow melts but little  
Calling all 12 O'clock called some shucks  
Hacked some wood for Hutton & Lowry &  
1 load dry wood, I went to old place  
Mr Blanks & to see Mr Bybee etc.  
4<sup>th</sup> Tommy & myself went to Mill Patis  
Carried 5 Bus. Corn for male & 2<sup>nd</sup> Bus.  
Wheat for flour got it all & carried 3  
Bushels for Mr Dallon & some for Lowry  
got it all Mr Dallon & Lowry hauled out  
2 Loads straw after one Shelled Corn  
Then they went to calling in new ground  
Mr Sales minding my calling & I  
got my Ox Ring from Abrams shop  
Chose shucks for him to night.  
5 Raining this morning snow melting  
Some Abram Dews at work in shop.  
Lowry striking Mr Dallon made him have  
fixed Cart & went to calling in evening  
6<sup>th</sup> Calling in new ground heard Thomas  
Lam to cut this day. Hired E. L. Tucker  
this day for the year for agreement \$75.

July 7<sup>th</sup> Mr Dalton Halls Nord  
 Home, Long Holes Cutting in new ground  
 I went to Mr Banks, about 11 miles, to Chalk Level  
 July 8<sup>th</sup> I went to Meeting 55. to day, no meeting  
 Halled up Load Oats this morning. Cotes  
 gone after his thing this evening <sup>& returned</sup> with Cart  
 Cutting in new ground. Low Cut 3 day. I  
 paid him \$1.00. my spotted Sow had  
 3 Pigs lately & my Shovel, died in quite  
 cold to day. 1 Lamb to this day in cloudy  
 & likely for falling weather  
 9 Sunday Ruined all day Very Cold rain  
 & Bad on stock snow Mills but little  
 My other Sow moping I reckon she has  
 Pigs. We have not plowed a single furrow  
 yet & do not know when we will rather  
 have burnt a single plant Red.  
 10<sup>th</sup> Sleeping Tobacco, Cloudy & began to snow.  
 & still snowing to night. found my Sow  
 with 6 Pigs & made in shelter for her at night  
 1 Lamb more which this night makes I we  
 have had 2 living -  
 11<sup>th</sup> doing but little making. draw Bars  
 only made 1/2. Halled a Load 2 wood.  
 Cotes broke the blue Yoke & so stopped  
 12<sup>th</sup> Fair morning making. drew Yoke  
 & Cutting this morning moderate  
 I went to old place with Ponds to go  
 after my & Dorrans clothes or trunks & washed  
 Yoke halled some wood & cut in new ground  
 13<sup>th</sup> Fair morning moderate Cutting in  
 new ground. & Halling. Moderate Struck & Shook  
 to Cutting. Stones, snow or hail. Melts Slow.  
 14<sup>th</sup> Cutting in new ground. Cutting.  
 15<sup>th</sup> Fair morning Cutting in new ground except back to  
 Halling some hours this evening. looks like  
 Rain or snow this evening -  
 16<sup>th</sup> I started to Court moderate weather  
 17. I at Court looks like rain in morning  
 cleared off fine

1868 Feb. 22<sup>nd</sup> Cutting wood & Burning  
Plant Bed on Mountain Sun. 18 expect  
to finish it to day. Collected yesterday some  
shel. Rained all day, sunny hailed some wood  
cleaned out granary for getting out Oats Shelled  
Corn sent to Mill for Mr. Dalton Made 1  
Bar Sheep for Prizing Tobacco, got some  
white Oak Hcfl.

22 Shrubbed & Cleaned Corn of grain at Mountain  
field & began to Break up Corn ground there  
Tommy hauled 2 loads Wood for his Daddy  
Trimmed up Peach trees at Mountain to day.

23 Stayed at home Cloudy & Cold

24 Burnt Bed on branch above house  
it began to hail before day a little  
but we did not stop finished burning  
Hoeing & sowing as near the field  
as we could. 9 A.M. I went to Mrs. Powers  
after Pinder & Dorrons Bents

25. Fined in Plant Bed this morning  
Hauling Oats Shuck, Straw &c. it raining  
nearly all day. Yesterday now  
Cloudy this morning. Hails like falling matter

Hauled in one sack Oats to feed -  
26<sup>th</sup> Sent Tommy to Mill Yales his Daddy  
went with him to work on School House  
I sent 1 Bbl Corn & 2<sup>th</sup> Bushels wheat for  
flour for ourselves sent for Mr. Dalton  
again 2<sup>th</sup> Bushels Corn Lowry 1 Bus  
Oats 1 Bus but a fine Lowry & baby  
Mallory in new ground Cloudy & like  
for rain or snow this morning.  
Mr. McSherry here 2 nights & 2 days but this

27. Raining this morning stopping Tobacco &  
shipped about 500 or 600 in nearly done, I went  
down to see Henry who has broke up at  
Doit Edis's, this & he wants me to move him

28<sup>th</sup> Sent Oats to Dr. Levy to Roll Logs  
Balances Mallory this morning, Hauling up  
in granary 2 sacks, winter Oats & one spring for  
seed this evening

1868 Feb. 28 I went up to Cold place  
 Come back by Huns or Baiths store cleared  
 off Windy & Cold Very Cold to day  
 29. Malling & Malling Wood Plowed a  
 little in evening for Corn at Mountain.  
 March 1<sup>st</sup> Sunday Rained nearly the  
 blessed day & night, quite cool  
 2<sup>nd</sup> March, Thrashing Oats Dan helping us  
 sent Tommy to shop Huns & Wards, -  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Cold this morning Dan helping thrash  
 out Oats clear & cold this morning  
 4<sup>th</sup> Getting out balance of 4 stacks this morning  
 1 stack was spring Oats, halling straw 1 load  
 to Culling Home, & 2 loads to top stack for Cows  
 & then starting all to malling but Tommy had  
 word from Richards new ground, quite cold yet  
 Easter Plowed for this day in the evening  
 5. malling heavy Mr Dalton's, plowing all  
 day at Mountain field I went to Cold place  
 to make lines, Tommy Malling Wood  
 6<sup>th</sup> same work here to day cloudy & likely  
 for falling weather to day,  
 7. I went to mulling malling & plowing  
 8 stayed at home from shop here  
 9 Finished out Oats Mr Dalton changing  
 out drains malling & plowing for Corn  
 on Mountain, trying to get done this tomorrow  
 10 Did finish plowing Mountain field  
 down & Mr Dalton mulling in new ground  
 Ester plowing some in Garden in evening  
 11 Finished out winter Oats the balance  
 Ester finished plowing Garden Plowed up  
 place for Joseph's potatoes & planted them by  
 Hoanay & plowed place for saint John's  
 Patch, & then started to sowing Oats the  
 winter Oats sowed first left off with my wheat  
 Oats plowing Rice to day, sent back one  
 of my turning plows to saw Oats -  
 Tommy Malling in new ground cloudy & turned  
 cooler to day little for snow or rain



- 1868 March 11 Planted Potatoes, Peas & Beans  
 & made a Box & Planted Tomatoes & Peas & Beans  
 12 Sowing Oats part of the day  
 Burnt Bush in new ground while  
 raining & then Sowing Oats again  
 did not rain much at all  
 13 Sent Lorry to keep about School  
 House at Strat. Plains, Sowing Oats  
 till 11 O'clock then raining again  
 Sowed by Bus. to this time Sowing Tobacco  
 in morning, did not finish Sowing  
 14 Sowing Oats Lorry Macking till  
 12 O'clock. Rained some again to day  
 15 Started to Court to day  
 16 Rained last night after I got to C.H.  
 Lorry & Mr. Dalton macking Poles & Plowing  
 Plowing for Corn, - -  
 17 Started Lorry to mill & to Barrel  
 Corn for us meal & 3 Bushels for Mr. Dalton  
 Lorry & Lats Plowing Sowing Oats Mr. Dalton  
 cutting Bushes & clearing up the other side  
 of Branch for Tobacco, Clear to day for weather  
 Rained again before night  
 18 Mr. Dalton clearing up the other side branch  
 in new ground Lats helped Richard nearly all  
 day got Out Oats, Lorry & Lorry Sowing  
 & Plowing in Oats Sowed 18 Bushels Oats  
 Oats the other side branch & began to Sow  
 Spring Oats to day next to Woods. I went  
 to E. old place to meet Conway & then to  
 Mr. M. Madsen & got 1/2 my clover seed, he  
 got for me & come home  
 19 Sowing Oats Lorry Sowed my Clover Seed in lot  
 & 1 wash Pan full in Sown Corn on orchard by  
 Bars up to premonition, Howard Plaster on 1/2  
 Clover lot Oats ditching or clearing drains  
 in second Mr. Dalton clearing up in new  
 ground & raked a few few leaves

1868 March 20, To my surprise its raining  
this morning last night fair. A Rain of  
sawed nearly the whole day we found  
out Richards Oaks & then shelled Corn  
Bullon Pulling Hoas on helus, & making  
them to be able Cool this day -

21<sup>st</sup> Mr Bullon sick & has been for some  
time doing but Tommy complaining  
with his arm hurt by Horae when he went  
to John Owens after Potatoes end)

22<sup>nd</sup> Halted up Slack Oaks this day had  
lead Chaff to Mr Crews & shelled most  
Cakes Milled Wood & Rails. Very Cool.  
Elev. went to get his shoes mended

22<sup>nd</sup> Fannie & son & Moses here, & stayed at home

23<sup>rd</sup> Rotted Logs got done on the other side of  
branch by 10 o'clock or a little after then went  
to Roll Richards did not finish rolling his  
Logs. heard that Come Dad Ford & Colum Pannet.  
Sharp Guley, Akram Crews & Land Mathuly on  
from Mr Lewis, Sam Gilbert, & from Turkey.

24<sup>th</sup> Sowing Oaks next to old Orchard Oaks  
Malling, Halling up 2 loads leaves on moving

25<sup>th</sup> Sowing Shanty Oaks the 2<sup>nd</sup> of branch  
Elev burning brush & clearing ground. How  
the other side of branch Old day -

Mr Bullon been Sick all this week since  
last Friday night. - Cloudy & like for rain

26<sup>th</sup> Sowing Oaks from branch round next to barn

27<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning & last night  
Elev. gone to Mill for himself & Lanny  
finished stripping to leave. & Lanny gone  
to stripping but Richard & Whitehead.

Cloudy & like for more Rain

28<sup>th</sup> Rural Bush on new ground this morning  
cleaned out drains about house halted some trees  
at new ground Lanny & Lanny halted over  
out of Richards new to the day Elev plowing  
at Orchard to day 2 Horae, Elev

29<sup>th</sup> Sunday Staid home rained nearly all day.

1868 March 30<sup>th</sup> Fencing in new ground.  
 This morning got out 13<sup>th</sup> Bar Oats  
 31<sup>st</sup> Went to old place pretending to  
 to burn 2 large heaps of old wood in new ground  
 April 1<sup>st</sup> Set another log heap on fire  
 cleared out balance fence next to Dutton.  
 The 1<sup>st</sup> fire got out from 1 log heap  
 burnt up 70 or 80 Rails Mr Dutton seemed  
 to care but little about it said the new  
 look a great deal better & would keep him  
 from making so much.  
 Made Hot Bed for Potatoes & set them out  
 the 1<sup>st</sup> day of April 1868 during Oats  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Sowing Oats Dutton firing Bars  
 Sowing more of new ground fence  
 Hauling out Rails  
 Richard went up to Mr Wm Moore for Peas  
 3 Elvora & Tommy plowing for Oats freshening  
 new ground fence & Hauling wood out  
 of new ground Sowing Shelling & Bushy  
 Oats after awhile, Sowed for Patch on  
 young Bars at fresh ground & granary  
 Richard came brot my Goat & Halls which  
 Mr Wm Moore gave us. We are still Sowing  
 Oats & Elvora cutting wood Mr Dutton making  
 Richard brot 2 Goats home  
 4 Finished Sowing Oats, Sowed about 48 Bars  
 Plowed up Potatoes Patches, then made & cow  
 5 Cool day stayed at home & 6  
 6 Elvora plowing on Branches for Corn  
 Sowing Collards in new ground last years  
 Dutton & Tommy making & burning brush  
 in last years new ground  
 7 Raining this morning before 4 O'clock  
 sent Tommy to mill 1 Bl Corn for meal  
 4<sup>th</sup> Bus. Wheat for flour for us & 2 Bus  
 for Mr Dutton of Corn weather moderate  
 Rained a little nearly all day Mr Dutton  
 made 2 Rakes Sowing Shelling Seed Corn

April 1808  
Ester making Basket while raining in the  
evening burning some brush in new ground  
1868  
April 8 Chaired off & Linn Cool.

Raking up & spreading Manure this morning  
Plowed little places in 3<sup>d</sup> & 4<sup>th</sup> Stables  
hoy flew & went to corn field & went to  
collecting in new ground Dalton fixed for  
fencing in woods pasture the 10<sup>th</sup>.  
9<sup>th</sup> put up new fence for woods pasture  
Nearly done by 12 o'clock fenced in Irish  
Potatoes patch Dalton cleaned off last  
years new ground & was plowing in corn field  
Linn collecting last years new ground  
looks like more falling weather, on  
of my bear shoats missing several days  
he was at Round Forest a day or 2  
ago, he helped us fence the 12 o'clock  
10<sup>th</sup> Mr Dalton is thrashing in corn field  
Ester is plowing broke plow sent to day  
Linn having wood helped planting Irish  
Potatoes patch by new ground & halted  
hays to corn at & halted 2 hinds mares  
again in garden to make hot again  
Spencer Bratcher began to ditch in  
new ground at 12 o'clock ditch 1<sup>st</sup> by 2 feet  
wide 1<sup>st</sup> cut a good, quick cut at this time  
my shoat come home to night

11<sup>th</sup> Mr Dalton & Tommy thrashing in corn field  
Ester plowing in corn field & then plowing  
in tobacco. Set by stone Linn collecting  
in second yrs ground met Moses allard 5  
shoats for me. Cut 3. 2<sup>nd</sup> cut by House  
hows. Stop. 1. Cut Out, & 2 Spayed Out.  
Making 5. allard clear pretty weather  
all going to making maple dillies

12<sup>th</sup> Beautiful morning Kate & Moses here  
We went to making 55 Saturday & Sunday making  
Went Sunday in the evening very windy & cloudy &  
like for rain

1868 April 13. Cool raining & freezing this morning. quite cool. 54° Lumber to this time

Seeds several inches long. Skips. Cloud & Cool.

14<sup>th</sup>. Cloudy & misty rain nearly all day. I helped Richard Reel his logs & finished Lommy & Doron plowing till 3 o'clock. Come up a hard shower & stopped.

I hauled 3 Loads mud from Bablow.

15<sup>th</sup>. Still Cloudy & misty rain. Making manure in Barn. Plow this morning quite cool. One of my sheep missing.

Showy all the evening. Plowers went to plowing. I had to quit both times - Rained in the night some.

16<sup>th</sup>. This morning before day it began to thunder & lighten very severely & continued 2 or 3 hours hard & loud. I began to rain hard & like the earth is almost in a float of water. Slow had a calf.

Our folks are keeping Richard & wife Tobias to day. 11<sup>th</sup> o'clock Rain.

Raining hard. I tell you it is

from the sharp Teals. Thunder & lightning. Something is about to take place.

17<sup>th</sup>. Plowing in evening. opened Lugg & fixed Bridges Spring &c. Hauled load in evening.

18<sup>th</sup>. Doron & Lommy plowing Lommy. Colliding

chained off new ground. I went to old place. Mr Dalton cutting & laying down

of fence at Mountain. Put up bars to new pasture & Eater & Thomas plowing for corn.

19<sup>th</sup>. I went to Strat Stone about Sunday school. Slow has had a calf several days. She has to help her up three a day. Raining

this evening quite again. I can't go to court.

20<sup>th</sup>. Plowed for corn a little in evening. Grubbed some in new ground. Shelled Corn. Lommy went to Mountain to haul rails for fence. Did not get done.

1868. April 21<sup>st</sup> Rained nearly all night. Raining  
this morning. Weather moderate here to keep to  
slow some get - get up. Rain Rained 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Helping Richard strip to have this morning  
1 of my sheep gone some time ago. Ship hanging  
about 1 O'clock to day Dalton Hooped 2<sup>nd</sup> H.  
Loppye big & round in cutting by into  
this evening to 2<sup>nd</sup> lot for wood  
22<sup>nd</sup> I went to Kears Mill Carried 1<sup>st</sup> Bl. Corn  
for us meal to Rev. for Dalton & 1<sup>st</sup> Rev.  
for Lawn, fencing on Out side fence  
in Corn field. I did not get done  
Later & Tommy went to plowing at  
12 O'clock. Tommy got 2 Regs & 1 Reg. Shovel for  
Mr Lewis this morning. Stalling up 1<sup>st</sup>  
Hacks. Cal. this 23<sup>rd</sup> day of April 1868.

23<sup>rd</sup> Clear this morning moderate  
Bill Plowing this morning. Peter & Tommy  
2<sup>nd</sup> H. Carried load manure to Mountain.

Phat Red finished Stalling Rails at  
Mountain. Also took dry wood home.  
Plowing lot back and ship barn for  
Corn. Now getting better.

24<sup>th</sup> Began to plow yesterday evening. Stalling  
to day Mr Dalton made corn 300 to day  
Also Tommy & Doran Plowing for Corn

25<sup>th</sup> Clear Cloudy this morning. Mr Dalton  
& Tommy Stalling to day. Lowry Rattling  
Also Plowing with 2 horses in lot for 2<sup>nd</sup> time  
nearly done. breaking corn land  
Red Sulphur Springs Lake bank.

McLafferty addrip. Rained this evening

26<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & like for rain. Meeting some  
Nannie & Freds gone to camp yesterday. I  
expect them back to day. quite cool

27<sup>th</sup> Stalling & Rattling. Peter Plowing. Fresh ground  
for tobacco also finished Plowing for Corn except  
some places on Branch.

28<sup>th</sup> We will plow with 2 horses in our ground.  
Lyon over some plant Red. There are only begun  
to plant Corn. Saw morning April 28<sup>th</sup> makes



1868 May 28<sup>th</sup> Began to Plant Corn right sides  
of Pats below Bars, finished that & then over  
Johns branch on hill side, Esbes. Laying  
down dropping Tommy covering with Hurray  
Raining some this night, weather moderate

29<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning doing but little

30<sup>th</sup> Octob<sup>r</sup> Raining yet made gun at Mountain

30<sup>th</sup> uncered Mountain plant Red & Picked it

by W Dalton Planting Corn again

to day by 3 of them on side of John's

branch Shells pt over spring branch and to

finish, cleared off this morning

Very hot to day very pretty day

May 31<sup>st</sup> Planting Corn hill 12 Octob<sup>r</sup> then

laying off pt road to Orchard to check at

W Dalton Shelling to day, Lorry coloring

in the evening very pretty day

3<sup>rd</sup> Planting Corn next to Orchard

This morning <sup>thought about</sup> about 12 Octob<sup>r</sup> next to Orchard

Balance in Pasture must be mounted

W Dalton Shelling again to day

over Esbes \$1.80 to get the sugar at Jacobs

125-Ents for Candy given Rich and \$1.50 to

buy Meat in the Fall Wechs 1. 1000/pt

Richard goes to Lynchburg to day

3<sup>rd</sup> May tolerably pretty day & beautiful

4. Began to make sugar they started

to plant Corn at Mountain

W Dalton Raking Shelling & burning

brash in last year's new ground

Rained about 2 or 3 hours, we took down

our bags & filled the sh<sup>h</sup> nearly full in

Parn & Packed balanced Sowed plaster

on Clover all my hoys up to day

5. I went up to old place Rich & Corn back

Finished fining at old Orchard & have put

up 547 Panakes new & own 500 old fumes

this year Lorry & Esbes & Tommy went to Planting

Corn on Mountain Dalton to Shelling in new

1868 May 5 Lowry & W Dalton packed  
 Mountain plant Bed again, sent my  
 2 Horses Wagon to W Gale to repair  
 to day sent some Corn for Dalton & Eats  
 worked our little Steers this morning  
 took had a calf to day or last night  
 6<sup>th</sup> Planting Corn at Mountain & finished  
 planted about 3 spots there. Rained a little  
 to day, Dalton Helling in new ground  
 Collected a while this morning.  
 7<sup>th</sup> Raining last night so early making Calves  
 in woods Pasture, W Dalton fixing fence.  
 Lowry went to mill for his steady plates  
 Bedding sweet Potatoes Potatoes & other plants  
 at stable, Collected & Helling in new ground  
 began to stir the Bed for Greens & Cloud.  
 Came up & topped us. Rained hard -  
 8<sup>th</sup> Fencing Tobacco this morning & packed  
 down good Tobacco that was an old  
 spray Barn finished fencing our hay  
 & nearly finished second in that house  
 finished covering Irish Potatoes Potatoes  
 Bedded up Garden rather wet & planted  
 out nearly all our Greens, plowed  
 Irish potatoes & Corn &c. this morning.  
 9<sup>th</sup> Plowed & chopped out Potatoes into at barn  
 in Garden. I went to milking W Dalton helling  
 Planted all chucked Corn in lot this day.  
 Lowry hauled some wood turned Cool  
 yesterday last night & to day Very Cool.  
 Planted out Greens yesterday.  
 10<sup>th</sup> I did not go to milking (Eats)  
 Raining in evening very Cool indeed.  
 11<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning nearly all night  
 Bedding in lot for Corn turning up roots  
 in new ground where it killed. Helling up  
 2 Stacks Blade. fodder put some in  
 Barn back of Garden & balanced in barn  
 on hills, but some shut down at house

18<sup>th</sup> 9 May 11<sup>th</sup> Bidding on Branches for Corn  
12 Bidding on branch for Corn Lowry  
Callowing Dalton. Selling Tom. Following  
at Dalton for Cotton here 1 or 2 o'clock  
When it began to Rain & the night rainy  
hard Very Cool I went to Vaughans  
& sold 1/2 pack sold most water at  
old place for Est 5 Slacks Oak \$51  
10<sup>th</sup> Cotton @ 1/6 2.50  
Cash but not paid \$53.50

as he had a check on Bank & I did not  
have the money to take check but he is  
to pay it by Court —

13<sup>th</sup> Rain !!! Rain selling corn manure  
plant Bed. picked them from some short  
tobacco. Cockled some wheat —

14<sup>th</sup> Chased off hat to Sales Mill & 1/2  
Corn for us & the Price for Dalton the Price for  
Lowry & more buying. Wagon home  
Richard takes my Mules his Wagon & Harry  
& takes & going to Millers Mill. nothing to  
for Able Slacks for us both —

Mr. Dalton & Tommy will Cockle wheat  
15<sup>th</sup> the Cool & cloudy after eating up tobacco  
Plants Very much Bidding for Peas George  
& planted nearly all & planted 1/2 pack slacks

16<sup>th</sup> Selling & clothing in new ground plowed  
some plant patches with shovels plow this evening  
Tom. Slacks. Planting their Corn. Edna the  
Mr. Dalton & Tommy planted little Patch yesterday  
back of garden like the 1st — looks like rain

17<sup>th</sup> Went to Court rained this day

18<sup>th</sup> <sup>was</sup> Serious in our Country people look Elmore  
Selling & Clothing in new ground —

19<sup>th</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> Still & Clothing in new ground Very cool  
for the season Selling 1 Slack Oak  
Yesterday morning only 1 more. Planted flat  
land in East planted Peas for George. Potatoes  
Pumpkins. Thine Lowry. Callow Dalton & Hannah  
selling Peas Tommy Biding for Corn above Johns

Spring some of it very wet did not work.  
 21<sup>st</sup> Planting Corn finished after Bedding it  
 next to Johns. Spring in Dalton & Hummels Hilling  
 22<sup>nd</sup> Eats Culling in new ground & Lowry.  
 Also. Dalton & Hannahs Spring & Rhodes  
 Hilling also. Eats hilled from 12 O'clock,  
 made about 16 or 1700 Hills in fore day  
 23<sup>rd</sup> Raining this morning. took down balance  
 on second rate tobacco & put it all in Stk<sup>s</sup>  
 & turned out & lined the Stk<sup>s</sup> —  
 Went to Colburns & Hilling in new ground planted  
 some potatoe slips. Rained smartly in evening  
 24<sup>th</sup> Went to hauling to day as Mr. Lucy the Perry  
 had something to say. Mr. Tucker the Schoolmaster  
 25<sup>th</sup> Rained last night drawing some Tobacco Plants  
 this morning to Plant. Clear this morning  
 26<sup>th</sup> Hilling this morning the other 2 sides of branch  
 Lowry Culling. quite cool in the evening  
 we replanted in John's field all hands.  
 27<sup>th</sup> Lowry going to Halls out manure, balance  
 replanting Corn in John's field. Doron & Susan  
 will help. She quite cool & planted out Lucan  
 finished planting in John's field & gone to Mountain  
 28<sup>th</sup> Finished replanting Corn at Mountain.  
 Lowry hauling out manure from Stables  
 Eats will start to Colburns in new ground  
 Dalton & Tommy Hilling last year's new ground  
 Clear beautiful day & moderate weather  
 29<sup>th</sup> Plowed Irish Potatoes Snaps. Planted Corn  
 by Granary & finished Pan-Palek & began  
 to Plow & seed Corn. Seeding Corn in  
 John's field, &c. - Lowry hauling out manure  
 30<sup>th</sup> Finished hauling out manure 51 Loads  
 Plowed the Corn till 12 O'clock then went to  
 hilling in this year's new ground Lowry Culling  
 Eats started to Mountain to Calla Corn but did  
 not like. Cloud came up & stopped them all. The  
 it did not rain much. planted out one potatoe  
 Potatoes slips this evening. Cloudy to night  
 31<sup>st</sup> Same work this morning as it rained the  
 little. Lowry Hilling —



868 In the Harvested Tobacco Corn he at home  
the planting. I find Thomas -

7<sup>th</sup> Rained a little this morning soon  
I took down all our Tobacco & planted  
it, put some in the River, Esley & many gone  
to Mountain to Plow. Corn this morning  
Esley got Culler down. Tommy Culler  
Richard & Whitehead, started to Larky 6<sup>th</sup> bet  
Ball Plowing Corn, Lowry plowing him, Dalton  
Wedding. Hanna helped for this evening.  
Rained a little to Esley & Tommy Corn  
home from Mountain got sprinkled lost  
thorow for nothing flock all the rain that  
fell little cloudy this night & warm.

9<sup>th</sup> Lowry rising, next corn Dalton & wedding  
Esley. Tommy Plowing at Mountain.

10<sup>th</sup> Pulling guano on Corn below John Spring  
Dalton & Esley having fresh ground clouds & cool  
till 12 O'clock then went to Planting  
Tobacco dressing rain all the evening  
& at night Rained a little all night.

11<sup>th</sup> Planting Tobacco all day & fresh  
fresh ground just about night  
cloudy all day & cool.

12<sup>th</sup> Wedding a lot this way for Tobacco &  
planted it in evening. Lowry helped  
Richard finish planting Tobacco with Dalton  
& Esley wedding Corn Hannah  
in evening Tommy covering Guano after  
Lowry dropping it on hill the other side of  
John Branch.

13<sup>th</sup> Wedding the other side John branch to day  
Tommy Culling Peas & freshening covering Guano  
Pulling Guano on Tobacco lot corn by old  
Prize Barn Tommy covering it down  
Plowing his corn Harvested wedding the hill  
side of John Branch & Pea Patch next to Mr  
Lewis' field. Lowry Plowed his corn, Tommy  
Plowing Peas & Corn back of Gooden & Peter  
Dorchester. H. G. E. became here this evening.



- 1868 June 14<sup>th</sup> Very dry & hot our tobacco planted  
 seem to be very well, however I'm at home  
 Sally & Richard their children gone to St. Andrews  
 to visiting, great baptizing of negroes over at  
 Marshall's Mill Creek to day, clear hot weather  
 Henry sent my Steers home yesterday just  
 from Lynchburg they to be able will, I want to  
 sell to visiting to day
- 15<sup>th</sup> Early Plowing Corn at Mountain  
 creek Dutch Plow balanced Monday  
 the 15<sup>th</sup> day - very warm & dry Richard started  
 to Lynchburg with my Lugs & short tobacco  
 to see this morning
- 16<sup>th</sup> Same work mowing & Plowing Corn  
 at Mountain I am going to C.H. today  
 to see about the new machine -
- 17<sup>th</sup> Same work at Mountain & mowing following  
 at Orchard - I went to C.H. to day
- 18<sup>th</sup> Peter finished plowing at Mountain &  
 plowing set by old ~~from~~ barn fence ran  
 up to C.H. from Lynchburg road & mowing then  
 plowing at Orchard. Peter in lot they are  
 now mowing at Mountain clear & dry  
 land. nearly done mowing at Mountain
- 19<sup>th</sup> Finished mowing Corn at Mountain  
 killed up last stack Oats began to Plow  
 & mow Corn on branches & come up a rain  
 smart shower & we began to replant tobacco  
 tobacco in fresh ground & little ~~for~~ here in lot  
 Bedding on lot this morning
- 20<sup>th</sup> Still replanting tobacco & Bedding on lot  
 ground being dry & hard to plow  
 finished lot & replanting by 10 clock  
 to our old place Mrs Coleman's house. Visiting place  
 to see Mrs Coleman about Miller's land matter  
 wrote to James C. H. & Overly about same
- 21<sup>st</sup> Sent Tommy to mill 1 Barrel for our meal  
 22<sup>nd</sup> Bus. for Mr. Dallen & Pugh for Lumber  
 Plowing ground lot some on branch mowing  
 on Branches & all very hot & dry

1868 June 20<sup>th</sup> Cut Rye lot this evening  
Plowed Peas & worked them this evening  
Plowed sorghum by Granary & Potatoes  
& Plowed out Garden & Sweet Potatoes  
Tommy & Esles plowed their Corn & the boy  
plowed George's patch, Tommy got no mail  
21<sup>st</sup> Sunday Stayed at home  
22<sup>nd</sup> Mr Dalton helping Richard set up  
the Lows cutting trap for horses, Tommy  
gone to Miss Bates, leaving off lot to  
Plant Tobacco Field left here this  
morning. Plowing, Weeding, Corn  
at John's spring, East planted Tommy  
starvation & chick. Cut dry weather  
Cool nights, Chopping Sticks this morning  
23<sup>rd</sup> in Lot sowed Turnip seed in  
Garden last week, finished plowing over  
Corn, finished weeding 1<sup>st</sup> Corn. We bedded  
& planted last above John's spring  
& went to Pea patch to plow that &  
Esles finished that & come to house to  
Plowing Tobacco in last years new  
ground & weeding on hill side next  
to patch of Peas next to Orchard,  
24<sup>th</sup> Weeding Corn on hill side & Orchard  
& finished there, come to Granary lot  
& finished that by or before night &  
Cut Rye by Granary, worked. Very well  
to day, Richard started to Lynchburg this  
morning with all his own Tobacco  
25<sup>th</sup> Lows & one fine wagon & Cart this morning  
Mr Dalton & Tommy weeding Tobacco in last  
years new ground Esles plowing, I & finished  
by 11 O'clock Lows & Mr Dalton gone  
with Mr & by Nicholas mill house & Lows will  
go to Mr & Mrs Mours to night to bring  
home some. I bet of him say 5 Barrels  
26<sup>th</sup> Lows got this load of Lynchburg road with  
4<sup>th</sup> Barrels Corn from Mr Mable Marlen

fell down hurt his right fore leg could  
scarcely get home sent for my mules they  
broke the wagon home with the corn

10<sup>th</sup> July Plowing Tobacco & Cloudy  
slightly for rain - Spent early day plowing

27<sup>th</sup> Finished laying by 10<sup>th</sup> Corn the other  
side of John's branch & chopping in last  
year's new ground Steve getting better

28<sup>th</sup> Went to meeting at S. Plones Nannie  
& Alice went Richard stand at home

29<sup>th</sup> Finished chopping out Tobacco this  
morning between Salches & then went  
to cutting wheat hired Sissy to tie  
up did not quite finish Richard's <sup>wheat</sup> Corn  
Very dry & hot at this time -

30<sup>th</sup> Wrote out Corn of Tobacco by Richard &  
then cutting wheat & nearly done except  
some ground spots & did Coleman & Robert what  
he 12 o'clock & then he cut trap his wife I  
went till 12 o'clock to lay up wheat, Ede went  
to plow Corn by both right hands running  
next to it balance working out sorghum &  
then drilled 10<sup>th</sup> in lot by ~~Richard~~ and  
price laid

July 31<sup>st</sup> Working up Hay working out sorghum  
Don't forget come here to day, Ede with  
him for coming to see Jerry in 1862 // 21.

Working out new ground Tobacco

1<sup>st</sup> July Finished cutting wheat this morning &  
finished plowing laying by Corn ripe slight  
side of Path below bar. 2<sup>nd</sup> July 1868

2<sup>nd</sup> Working & plowing some Tobacco in new  
ground, Very dry & hot, sitting up till to day

Richard made Ahl for me & we commenced  
plowing after dinner Ede's Plowed in new  
ground till 12 o'clock & then went to plowing on  
branches & back after dinner

4<sup>th</sup> July Working Tobacco in new ground  
plowing & laying by branches to day  
did not finish Ahl Tobacco, Very hot & clear

1868 July 5<sup>th</sup> Very Clear This morning.  
 July 6 Laying by Corn on Mountain. Eats is  
 balanced working in new ground. Tobacco  
 hills small shoon. Rain this evening.  
 Nannie, gone up to live yesterday.  
 got still under power yet  
 1. Shelled Corn & sent to Ruess Mill 12 bl for  
 meal for us 3 Bls for Dutton. 4 Bls for Ed  
 & Loring each Laying by Corn at Mountain  
 brooking in new ground Tobacco. Much done  
 2. Finished Chopping Tobacco. Chopping in Corn  
 here night night Chopped in the Corn laid by  
 3. Laying going there this morning with him  
 to lay. P. O. Clear Hot weather  
 4. Hauling up wheat this morning.  
 5. Finished hauled up wheat & Kye & found  
 finished Laying Corn at Mountain Ruess  
 at night a little shoon. Eats Hammond  
 Corn fresh ground & they will, red it.  
 10. Road this morn. Eats Laying by  
 Corn in John's field balanced working on  
 fresh ground Tobacco to day. Laying  
 hauled rails & some wood this morning.  
 I went after Nannie up at Loring & went  
 to Garding Machine & got wool Carded  
 Ruess a little shoon. between the Cedar  
 & Cedar still had rain last night roads  
 muddy. cloudy this morning on the sea  
 11. Speaking at Strait Stone No day. potatoes  
 12. Hayed at home hot & dry. Dutton &  
 Cabell spoke at Strait Stone began to cut  
 Oats in evening yesterday  
 13. Cutting Oats this morning clear & hot  
 14. Cutting Oats this morning dry & hot  
 15. Cutting Oats dry & hot thermometer 105 degrees.  
 16. Cutting Oats clear this morning & hot - dry Laying  
 to finish the Oats this morning. W. Dutton Chopping  
 & Laying corn yesterday by old orchard by  
 finished cutting Oats by 1 o'clock & then plowing Laying  
 Corn Chopping & Laying. Corn this evening  
 17. Plowing & Chopping in Corn next to Dutton  
 Spring - little spring rain yesterday -



1868 July 27 Hauled Plankton, Lot Tobacco &  
 replanted sorghum & Peruvian Sheep Sacks fresh  
 planking has this evening & just as we finished  
 there came a cloud & it rained hard here about  
 Richard with my the Tobacco to start to Lady  
 & the rain prevented her starting. We are doing  
 but little balance of the evening. About 3 o'clock  
 Pepper I worked my Pepper at Pearl Patch to day  
 28. Given Richard this morning 10¢ to buy  
 salt plaster. He & I to buy salt & plaster for  
 old place & cleared off this morning  
 morning. Tobacco this morning. Stalling up  
 new ground. Tobacco, - Lowy hauling rails  
 for Cow Pen this morning.  
 29. Hauling Plaster On Tobacco this morning  
 & working it with axes. Plowing Turnip Patch.  
 Hauling rails for Turnip Patch clear but  
 smoky. Tommy Plowing Pear sorghum & his  
 corn this morning. Much not yet done.  
 Took 1 Bus here last night. Very moderate.  
 30. ground to wet yesterday. Follow Rain. H &  
 Plowed Pear sorghum to day and Tobacco on  
 fresh ground & got sorghum by tracing to Plow  
 yet. a little cooler I think this morning.  
 31. Sent to Mill by Tommy 1 Bbl for meal  
 2 Bns. for seed Darrow 1 Bus for Corn &  
 Bushes for Cows meal. Got for meal  
 worked out fresh ground & plowing & working  
 Lot this its too wet, sorry running water  
 gurgles round upper & lower end of lot.  
 Aug 1. Went to Chalk hills. Duns sold  
 place. Made arrangements to thrash wheat  
 & to seed tobacco on lot & then corn  
 at Mountain Hallon went away all day  
 2. Stayed at home. Rain. Sunday.  
 3. Raining. sowed wheat. Planted & thinned  
 when not raining. Rained 2 or 3 times  
 4. Thinned up. Day fairly fresh.  
 Rained hard at night.  
 5. Clearing. This morning. Spun tomorrow.  
 Tobacco & got. & sticks. Day for hills. Ry & tobacco.



1868 Aug 5<sup>th</sup> Threshed the Rye & Oats & loaded  
 The Wagon & Cart to Carry the Machine  
 To Mr Cook. for Mr Joseph M. Moses to take  
 charge of it to thresh in that neighborhood  
 6<sup>th</sup> John R. Whitted Lowry & Tommy gone  
 with Wagon & Cart To Mr Cooks with the  
 Machine to Mr Moses, Eats made Pig pen  
 sewed Turpentine this morning. put Corn  
 On it Working killing Tobacco in last years  
 new ground. Clear this morning & warm  
 7<sup>th</sup> Fine growing weather as I have corn  
 & tobacco & many things growing as fast as  
 at Carl. Top over the Tobacco this week  
 8<sup>th</sup> Richard nor Lowry did not get back  
 last night from Wicks where they carried my  
 Machine. Cloudy this morning & warm  
 Finished out Dr. New wheat & sent to Yales Mill  
 by Anderson On Field Dallon & Eads working  
 killing up Tobacco between the ditches. Sewed  
 Turpentine between ditches this morning & put  
 Corn plaster on Tobacco last week working but  
 this morning nearly lost with trap Richard  
 & Lowry got back about 12 O'clock to day  
 8. Richard & Lowry got back yesterday working  
 2nd Tobacco I went to Mr Banks to day  
 Finished Weeding last this evening.  
 9 Staid at home. pretty day  
 10 Chopping & working on Tobacco between  
 ditches & upper part of new last years new  
 ground & last years new ground & then in hot  
 Eads Plowing Garden & Tobacco in lot to  
 kill the trap. Waxed up & sent to Carl  
 to Lynch this evening to see Tobacco. Paid  
 11 <sup>Went with my to do other</sup> Lowry & working topped over  
 12 Rained same work in work  
 13 Same work in new ground & killed & chop  
 14 <sup>Went with my to do other</sup> got in Corn feed this week Mr Dallon  
 gone after 12 O'clock  
 14 Working about Foulton Patch to day top  
 over new ground this morning

- 1868 July 28<sup>th</sup> Hired Richard hop tobacco  
for day Long Stalling rails around lot &  
Compens Ester working in own ground & went  
to Mountain Chopping Corn. Long Stalling  
hoping tobacco after feeding lot from flour  
pan after dinner. Clear pretty weather  
except cool nights. —
- 18<sup>th</sup> Went to Court House - Richard & me
- 17<sup>th</sup> Chopping around Corn feed from  
shrubbery for Corn another year
- 18<sup>th</sup> Eats plowing in tobacco  
Anderson. Hired a up Ester went  
to Mountain Chopping Corn. Long  
St. Dullard lying in plowing & hoping.  
Hoping tobacco in evening - Tommy &  
Dorothy working shares. Young goats
- 19<sup>th</sup> Hoping tobacco nearly all day. Hooping  
& fixing plant bed to put stalks on the  
corner with brush. Eats goes after his cow  
Tommy working young shares. Showing yesterday  
Dorothy gone to CH with Richards horse
- 20<sup>th</sup> Plowed lot with Callen Chopped in  
turnip seed & worked tobacco in new ground
- 21<sup>th</sup> Shelled Corn. Thinned wheat but apple  
after getting them. Mac, Martin Carter  
& Woodson Hubbard. are here this morning  
Chasing out Piths from below spring.  
Repairing both bridges then Granary lot up  
to Woodstock to Road at 3 cubs a yard  
& find themselves then cut a ditch at the  
New ground 4 feet wide & 2 feet wide  
find themselves 2 by a yard - fair  
warm weather gathering provisions this  
morning.
- 22<sup>th</sup> Hoping morning & morning all day & 2nd.  
I went to making S. S. no coaching. in Dr. Lacy
- 23<sup>th</sup> Rained Sunday did not go to mucking
- 24<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & Rainy this morning lying up. Mornings  
Sowed turnip seed yesterday in new ground
- 25<sup>th</sup> Rained yesterday there or less in evening  
hoped over & mowed over lot yesterday

1888  
Grounds & corn are eating lot very much  
August 25 Sent Tommy to Gales Mill yesterday on the  
Dr Bushels wheat for Mr Dalton got it  
This morning sent Tommy to Gales mill  
again, 1 Bbl Corn for us meal 2 Bushels  
for Dalton meal & 2 1/2 Bus. wheat for us  
flower 2 Bushels wheat & 1/2 Bus. for Cates  
flower. Cloudy & like for Rain. Gales sick  
Mr Dalton sick, Dorand went to Mr Banks  
yesterday said him said I could a load  
of the tobacco any time I want there  
sent myself & got \$1.00 for 100 - hauling  
cloudy & like for Rain. but warm weather  
26 Cloudy & like for Rain. Reasoned little  
I went to Cedar Hill & delivered to  
Mr Le Rapids Mo. for order from Backus  
Shelbourn #136. Also Carling belonging  
to them. Come back & went to see Mr. Gally  
27 I went to Court & then after Mathias  
very wet roads, went to Ch. Carried Mathias  
to Mrs. Colman, & then come home got  
home about 12 O'clock in night Rained  
before I got home not much  
Our folks plowing & helling up lot  
tobacco, young primings main weather  
28<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & rained nearly all night  
hard & raining this morning  
Machine come to old place yesterday  
They began to thrash rained at Mrs. Colman  
till towards to Ch. yesterday, Rained moderate  
in an about all this day  
29<sup>th</sup> Cloudy this morning, morning & evening  
tobacco in last order, now ground young  
primings sent down & early to old place to tobacco  
So wheat did not thrash to day, I went  
to old place & then to Mrs. Stark place  
Rented the land to Epes Worchum  
for \$29 for 1 year from 25<sup>th</sup> Aug.  
to be in the special care of all the houses

keeping up the fences making care of  
them provided to have a gate must be  
noted away one of the lower  
fences it do up the fields above the  
house across the fence on the right  
side must to be gates about. then the  
woods above the fresh ground enclosing  
all that joining to fence to Mrs. Hubbard  
they are to be sold the upper sheaf of  
corn as to be beaded most year or here  
corn as this year but provided to clean  
up & be as much as they please  
in the upper sheaf & on the bank  
he is also provided to turn out the  
upper part of the plantation that was  
in Sullivan taking the rails & burning  
across the fields to the corner of the woods  
next to Mr. Hubbard so as to have  
good out sides fence, binding corn &  
tobacco in lots about the October  
not to let any person trespass on said  
plantation without giving said owner  
notice of the same & the right of ending  
is retained & also of clearing the land  
beside the same

30 stayed at home all day

Aug 31<sup>st</sup> I went to old place to see them  
thresh wheat then went to see Roland about  
rent. Machine broke at old place

finished thrashing Mr. Moses brought machine  
back last night 31<sup>st</sup> Aug. having been gone  
ever since but agreed to thrash the following  
while Mr. Moses had it. Daniel Moore, at Mr. Cooks  
from there to Mr. Stone, from Mr. Stone to Mr. Wiley  
DeKane on, from there to Mr. Stone the from  
there to Isaac Mitchell while there thrashed  
Harris Cook, from Mitchell to Mr. DeKane on  
the old place, from there to Mr. Moses, from  
there to Mr. Stone place thrash there & bring  
them from Mr. Stone place Mr. Moses broke home

1868 Sept 1<sup>st</sup> Rained hard last night before  
They got her onto the machine.  
Our folks looking morning & evening Tobacco  
Lowry made fire at Tobacco House this morning  
I agreed to give Mr. Esch M. more  
this year for he makes the pigs for the  
expenses, he says he thinks he thrashed  
between 6 & 700 Bushels.  
2<sup>nd</sup> Stalled Wood Stalled up Stack Cuts  
Rained a little in evening & morning  
Successing new ground tried to fresh ground  
3<sup>rd</sup> Intending to start to Lynch tomorrow morning  
Sept 3<sup>rd</sup> Load for William G. Banks on Shady  
River, started to Lynch Rained hard in  
morning & evening both Our folks mowed  
Tobacco Tobacco & cut some wood, Rained  
nearly all the time was gone to  
4 Rained nearly all day in camp  
we got on here by Mr. Codr's  
5<sup>th</sup> morning Stalled soon & broke  
down an extra man, making branch Proke  
Richard. Ricketts, Mr. had another made  
by Fred. — a Black man a making branch  
got hind pt of wagon went in town & come  
back while he made in at 12 o'clock & home  
for his I gave him 50¢ for, come back about  
2 or 3 hours before fixed up & we come to the  
5<sup>th</sup> made bridge that Saturday night or Sunday  
morning stayed there till about the hours by  
Sun Sunday morning. Cropped the River went  
& Mr. Mosey gave me a 1/2 Barrel Corn &  
we got home about 2 o'clock & found  
no coal. To help us unload & did not see  
Dalton nor Lowry till Monday morning  
I got home Sunday evening.  
7<sup>th</sup> morning Successing Tobacco I went  
to Mr. Banks, to him, told place got ground  
old place the wood belongs there cleared  
off Very pretty morning night cool

1868 Sept 8. I went to Tom & Lewis Yates to  
to see L. Yates sick, very sick morning  
to have him finish his earnings  
Sept 9<sup>th</sup> Started wagon to Lynch, towing  
driving with 10 bu. Wheat some promising  
butter for old place, & perhaps some money  
for them up there I am going by to see  
Cape Hygeard this morning  
this morning. Our folks will cut  
Cham up in corners of fence in fresh  
field, 10. 10 to day -  
9. 10. 11<sup>th</sup> & 12<sup>th</sup> they have again done but  
little pulled some fodder cut wood  
cut around fence. But one bush full  
of apples. I have been to Lynch  
again, sold 4<sup>th</sup> bu. Wheat @ 2<sup>00</sup> & 2<sup>10</sup>  
morning. Sold Buckle for old place  
Lynch started Monday & got back Saturday  
broke Lynch pen, &c. but nothing serious hap-  
pened this time. Not much rain.  
13<sup>th</sup> Sunday stayed at home very tired  
14<sup>th</sup> Started wagon to Lynch again. Henry, old  
driving loaded for W. Bates, & about very  
hard Sunday evening here not much above.  
I went to see to see wagon had went to W.  
Vaughans stayed at Fannus Monday night  
finished at W. Vaughans Tuesday & came home  
no more gone to Lynch with Henry, our  
folks morning returning tobacco, very  
cloudy and fine Sunday but not much  
rain since. Turned Cocher  
15 morning returning tobacco gathering Pass  
16<sup>th</sup> Pulling fodder below John's Spring. The other  
side of Branch. Quite cool. I went to see W. Bates  
17<sup>th</sup> Pulling fodder this side John's branch.  
in morning morning returning tobacco, -  
Henry came with wagon about 12 o'clock & paid him  
for going to Lynch & for 50 - W. Bates went too  
18 morning tobacco a little this morning. Pulling  
fodder, then slack gone to day by some thing  
hailed too to day wood.



868

Sept 19<sup>th</sup> Pulling Hay up fodder I want to  
be Mr Gals in evening. gals Cool

20<sup>th</sup> Stayed at home this day

21<sup>st</sup> Cloudy & like for rain this morning  
Morning. Harvesting Tobacco this morning

22 Rest. One bush full of apples for George  
Loring. Hauling leaves & wood to fire Tobacco  
Cutting wood to fire Tobacco, Cloudy & raining  
a little. Rainings of ton nearly all day  
haunted some wood & leaves & cut some wood

23 Cutting & hauling wood to Burns

24 Morning Harvesting some Tobacco went  
to old place to Holands to see him about. Rest

Cutting tops this morning cloudy. Rained  
Tremendous hard yesterday & caught much old horse

25 Raining nearly all the time & Cloudy  
Rained all night last night we have

been all the morning feeding bridge  
Toon & Doron hauling young. Since Mr

Dutton feed. gals hooped rained. putting  
Turnip Patch Morning Harvesting lot

ground Very. Wet in dust

26<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & Raining & has been off & on all  
This week commenced last Sunday no fodder

Secured yet of any consequence, gals Cool  
Morning Harvesting Cool last this morning

27 Stayed at home Rained some

28 Harvesting corn field fined Pulling  
fodder & opening some new stacks &

if it will do one of my Hogs dead

29<sup>th</sup> Pulling fodder at home in lot & mountain  
I want to take Mr. Carver 5 Bushels Corn

for regular 2 1/2 Bus for Dutton 1 Bus for Loring  
1 1/2 Bus for Gals 4 Bushels Wheat of Richard

Want for flour. got the 5 Bus. Corn & Richard  
fair pretty weather now for any thing

30. Pulling fodder & finished packing  
Arrive began to cut Tobacco. Stacked 2

Stacks made fodder this evening.

- 1868 Oct. 1<sup>st</sup> at Cut Tobacco 394 Sticks to day  
 " Oct 2<sup>nd</sup> Sped up our X3 blades fadder on  
 Mountain. Cut & put in House 241 Sticks  
 Tobacco Shooked fadder at Mountain  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Oct. Cutting Tobacco in House 9 Tobacco to day  
 4<sup>th</sup> Stayed at home Rained the blip day  
 5<sup>th</sup> Rained Tobacco in new prye Barn  
 put fire under it this morning  
 Churny out. Old prye barn & the cutting  
 on fresh ground. 4<sup>th</sup> Rained this morning  
 6<sup>th</sup> Cut thing only 380 stick out last morning wet  
 ground. Put her fadder back flood  
 7<sup>th</sup> Cutting & hanging in barn to day  
 8<sup>th</sup> Placing Tobacco in old prye Barn  
 doing hallowing Mr. D. W. Dalton at Barn  
 Warm & very moderate weather only 5  
 sticks fadder put up here this year  
 9<sup>th</sup> Finishing old prye Barn. Dalton & Walcott  
 Cut down our Tobacco to day except new  
 leaving but home only Bull from Mount Airy  
 10<sup>th</sup> Finishing old prye Barn doing the  
 on morning. Tobacco hanging Tobacco  
 hanging in Barn back of garden  
 Cloudy stick for rain  
 11<sup>th</sup> Mr. Moses & Kate went from here to day  
 & Jerry wife came stayed at home today  
 finished caring old prye Barn this morning  
 12<sup>th</sup> Hanging Tobacco in lot & new ground  
 13<sup>th</sup> finished pulling in House put out side  
 room & ad. 12 South as Richard Tobacco  
 13<sup>th</sup> Put in Richard this evening to day  
 finish getting up our tops tobacco  
 14<sup>th</sup> Finished getting up hanging Tobacco & getting  
 up corn from Mountain. preparing fresh ground  
 to sow Bower wheat got from John Waller  
 15<sup>th</sup> Sowing wheat fresh sowed there 2<sup>nd</sup> Bowers  
 Bower wheat & the other 2<sup>nd</sup> Bushel Bay got from  
 Waller sent by Coopers house in lot  
 16<sup>th</sup> Sent Tom Dalton to Yales Mill to get  
 for our selves corn 2 Bushels for Mr. Dalton  
 & 1 Bushel Corn for Mrs.

- 1868 Oct 19<sup>th</sup> Went to Coneta 18<sup>th</sup> Cuts down Sorghum  
 Full the godden Hill the Ram down cut Hay  
 20<sup>th</sup> Day Inks Horset Potatoes Short Crop, went  
 to pulling corn at Mountain, Lowry hatted up  
 Hay got 5 Shocks at stable.  
 21. Rained all day Done by 7 little went  
 to all old place & told Supper Kelly to  
 bring my Shee home  
 22 Wanne & Lueler gone to Chalk Hill  
 22 to take their looking, Gules Monday  
 Stalling Corn from Mountain Chalk off  
 Day been gathering Out Snap Pear Ho  
 23 Gathering Corn at Mountain thinking through  
 24 Mr Dallon left at 12 O'clock yesterday  
 24 to day put away seed Inks Potatoes  
 halling wood cutting down & Shocks, my  
 shell But home shell what 2 Bushels  
 25 went to muling fine Coal day  
 26<sup>th</sup> began to sew wheat again in Johns field  
 cutting down & Pulling Corn to day halled  
 up 1 load upper corner to Shuck & Seal  
 27 cutting down Corn to sew wheat finished  
 1<sup>st</sup> right side path Johns field Plowing for  
 wheat in Bottoms & 1<sup>st</sup> place the other  
 side of Johns Spring Branch -  
 I went to old place Rolands & Mrs  
 Coleman & then home  
 28 29 & 30 cut down the other side Johns  
 Branch to sew wheat got up 1 load Corn  
 sent it to Mrs Seaver wheat part of the day  
 killed our Bull about this time  
 yesterday Friday the 20<sup>th</sup> made 15 Sacks molasses  
 & made 20 Sacks went to Vaughan's Place  
 to day 31 cloudy in evening strong  
 Monday 2 Nov. Plowed for wheat above where  
 the other side of Branch sowed the wheat in some  
 3 Bushels in that 1<sup>st</sup> did not finish bushing some  
 They are thaling my Corn all over the field  
 Nov 3<sup>rd</sup> Pulling & Stalling up Corn they have  
 shuck most all the best next to orchard  
 4 Pulling & Stalling up again to day  
 to shucking, John & my Corn Mrs. Lueler then  
 started to huck Ch. this morning

1965 New 6 Shucking Throwing Corn finished what  
 we pulled up. hauled out. Cobs fixed bars  
 7<sup>th</sup> Pulling up Corn to day from Johns branch  
 Eales got off the evening. pretty weather.  
 8 have been here by myself 3 days or nights,  
 8 Nannie Salla came from CH yesterday  
 9 Monday this day hauling up Corn out  
 of Johns & finished what there got  
 Lot now to get up I went to old  
 10 slave tracks to day  
 10. 11. 12. 13. <sup>to day</sup> hushing up shucking out  
 Our Corn & stored it made in all  
 nearly forty. Vardly stilled rails & found  
 in foodie stacks hatted up some  
 stacks plowed up lot in lot back  
 of old prairie. Barn ready to see wind  
 on in the morning & Bushy it in  
 14<sup>th</sup> Hauled Lot Wheat in Old prairie barn lot  
 3 Bushels Ealed there, 3 Bushels <sup>from 3 months</sup> flour.  
 Wheat in fresh ground & by garden &  
 the Bushels whole got from James Kellys  
 & Balance 18 or 19 Bushels Blue Elm  
 15. Stayed at home all day  
 16<sup>th</sup> Stalled up some Corn stacks  
 Cut some Put away. Sailed Irish Potatoes  
 Prepared to kill our Hog in morning  
 & Richards Reef cloudy & like for rain  
 expect to Put away Krump tomorrow  
 17<sup>th</sup> Killed Hog & Beef of Richards cloudy  
 likely for rain & Mr. Linn sent for me  
 soon to come after my rent shucks & Corn  
 Lowry started after shucks & coming & Andrew  
 and went to Mill got Lowry & Eales & 2  
 Bushel for one late Lowry & Eales both went  
 after Corn & got 8 Bbls by their measure not  
 good measure & I think would come 6 Bbls  
 18<sup>th</sup> Cleared off yesterday evening we had a  
 dreadful time of it as it rained hard &  
 to day Eales brot some about 12 Bbl good more  
 & a hunk over 1 Bbl Rubbins. & Lowry brot one

1868  
Nov 18 On the Stack Blade fodder from

I put it in Casary, Latt & Wm Tucker  
brought down five 12 lbs Corn I put in my Corn  
house & five sharp shovels & put in Corn  
house on stall for him making 10 1/2 Bbls  
in all stored by him Tucker,

19 Putting up Our Cabbage & Richards today  
Began to plow for Corn to day, <sup>fixed</sup> fine  
very pretty day, but away did Cabbages

20 Went to Banks & Leape Woodings & Lake & Woodings  
Sailed three plows sent Lake with driver his partner  
for Bankrup Krumpley coming plowing 2 Horses  
Culling & hauling wood, I got back at midnight

21 Hauled up stalks but shelled wood.

22 Went to Mutching Mt Lacy with Sack Sunday

23 Long Corving turnip patch & Cabbages  
Cabbages & Plowing

24 Culling Corn fixing shells at Farm pen  
Cabbages Plowing in fresh field Cloudy I  
went to old place to Blacks to dance Corn

25 Hauling wood Cabbages plowing Lomax &  
Korn Culling wood - Cloudy all day  
Rained at night moderately milder

26 Cabbages plowing Lomax & Lomax Culling barn  
& Miller halle hang all day to day clear off  
& a very pretty morning for the time of year

27 Hauled Corn fodder & shucks for Wm Vaughan's  
Sale of the 1/4 "pt of 4 Lains, Crop given up to  
me to sell for myself & I D Stuart. Also I got  
a York of steers there at the highest bidder  
for Cash in presence of Wm H. Waller & Wm H. P.  
I agreed that Wm Vaughan might keep them till  
1st May 1869 If he Vaughan paid me the money

\$25, I paid for them with interest he might keep  
If one of said steers or both should die or  
any thing happen to them he Vaughan is  
to make it good to me,

28 Cabbages plowing for Corn Lomax feeding Cow  
Shells & hauling leaves in Farm pen

1848 Nov 30 Shelled Corn this morning  
sent Tommy to Mill Runs 2 Bushels Corn for  
meal Lowry cutting wood to burn plant Bed  
Ester plowing for Corn Nannie Saller  
& Elsie & I gone to Kites, & George this morning  
Dorow & me here at home by ourselves

1<sup>st</sup> Burning plant Bed on branch in wood

Tommy gone to Mill after meat skins.

2<sup>nd</sup> Finished burning plant Bed above  
House Thom went to Mill yesterday  
Shed up raked & hewed plant Bed  
this morning Ester plowing in garden  
Dorow plowed in Garden Tommy went  
to plowing this morning Ester & Lowry

went to cutting fire wood, Nannie &  
Saller returned this evening home

3<sup>rd</sup> Shelled Beef, sent Beef head to Sam Ford  
Plowed some, Henry kept one killed Beef  
Cut wood in evening to burn plant Bed  
in slash tomorrow morning

4<sup>th</sup> Commenced Burning about day  
making Tommy went plowing began  
by rain & fresh the down bull killed  
Lowry & Ester stop about 12 o'clock  
just Bed. they say about 4 or down, making

in Basket & Lowry making Hampers  
1<sup>st</sup> feed cows with Rained & frost  
nearly all the evening

5<sup>th</sup> Cutting & malling in our ground Hanning  
wheat for 8 Bushels moderate weather

6<sup>th</sup> Stayed at home all day clear -

7<sup>th</sup> Lowry halling wood Ester & Tommy in our  
ground Tommy cutting Ester malling wood  
Rained nearly all night long branches fall  
Dorow gone to the Post office went to

Mrs Coleman yesterday quite cold  
8<sup>th</sup> I went to old place to day Vaughan  
sent Lowry to help Mrs Back about her house  
Ester malling wood Tommy cutting top to mill  
Very cool & windy day

9<sup>th</sup> cutting malling wood I went to W. Slone with  
Mr. Vaughan



18<sup>th</sup> Sent Cakes to J. M. Smith.  
H<sup>12</sup> 13 bbls corn for meal some flour, Cakes  
7<sup>th</sup> 1 bushel wheat for flour for us, 1 bushel  
1 bushel wheat to Henry - Hauling wood  
11<sup>th</sup> Snowing this morning I went to see Edmund  
Limplton Bot 10 Bbls corn of him @ \$3 per Bbl to  
be delivered next week some short corn @ 1.50  
per Bbl Lowry Hauling wood today Tommy  
Cutting, sent Cakes to Gales Mill this evening  
with Log for Ash Slaves & brot home 1 Bbl  
meal for us 2<sup>nd</sup> bushel for Mr Whitehead & then  
away still snowing a little, quite cold  
12<sup>th</sup> 10 bbls young wagon body down Hauling  
dry wood going to kill our Hogs  
13 Sunday Clear still cold day  
14 Went to Henry Limplton wagon & cart brot  
10 Bbls corn home borrowed \$30 & paid for it  
did not home till night fixed to kill hogs  
15<sup>th</sup> Killed 9 hogs this morning Henry helped  
working on them to day Sailing stable  
Weather moderated a little quite cool but  
cloudy to night & clear for falling weather  
finished Hogs before night my old sow  
had 9 Pigs young one 5 somewhere ap 1 dead  
16 Raining & snowing some frost of snow  
Racemy & snowing nearly all day Lowry  
Went to mill after flour & H  
17<sup>th</sup> Cleared off Lowry Cakes & Tommy Cutting  
small growth in new ground I went to  
Wm Tucker Steens shop got Bill Shod behind  
to store old plow Mrs Coleman's & horse  
18 Hauled 5 Bbls short corn from Edm Limplton  
& Hauled 1 ton Rye straw for Martha meal  
some beans & 2 sack Blade fodder up  
next to Orchard made one  
19 Hauled wood & began to flow Lot for Tobacco  
20 Sunday Stayed at home cloudy Hauled a  
little last night weather moderated  
21 A beautiful day Flowing & Hauling wood  
Tom Salt not here last night nor this morning 9 am I wrote

1868 Dec 21<sup>st</sup> Clear pretty morning  
 22<sup>nd</sup> Harvested burning plant in slash  
 stowed it last night in the night after I come  
 home from old plant where I went to see logs  
 He Ho. this day. Very pretty weather now  
 23<sup>rd</sup> Fencing in plant did this morning  
 then hallowing wood & old wood. Later will go  
 to mill for himself & Luba the rest of the day  
 Lm Lacob left him Sunday before Chrs mas  
 & did not come back any more.  
 24<sup>th</sup> Hauled some wood dry wood straw for  
 for cows cut up wood worked on little wagon  
 Cols did, cut up shucks &c. Very cold &  
 windy this day freezing nearly all day  
 25<sup>th</sup> Clear pretty day quite cold but not  
 as cold as yesterday. Very still day here  
 26 Very cold about the same but to melting  
 27 went to milking <sup>instead of</sup> today quite cold  
 Snowed last night about 1 inch deep  
 28 I went to Mr. Sloney sent by Lippy  
 \$30 to Trade Hunt at Emory & Henry road  
 to Mr. Moses, Lacy & Belley & Mr. Cooks  
 29<sup>th</sup> Come home have got no hand yet  
 Mr. Wm Tucker brot my wheat from old Mr  
 Moses from machine, 1868. about 10.00  
 12 Bushels of R Barrell Corn for throwing  
 Rye & sent Kale by W Tucker 1 Cow  
 30 Stayed at home, Lowry & Eats has attended  
 this Christmas Very badly & done very little  
 got Hannah & Sally Ben to have with us  
 Ben to Cook wash & milk &c. & Hannah to  
 do any thing we want her to do. But principally  
 31. Began to ship tobacco to day. David & myself  
 Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1869 Rained very hard all night  
 Began to ship tobacco yesterday shipped again  
 to day agreed with Lowry to have here 1869  
 Eats gone to day to live at Greed Tuckers  
 Cloudy yet but has not rained to day.  
 1 2 3 & 4<sup>th</sup> doing but little shipping tobacco to  
 day cloudy & windy has been for a week or more

1869 Jun 14 "Striped Tobacco in barn back of  
Garden, Rainy most all day very cloudy stream  
Raining this night, Star had a cow calf  
the 3rd June 1869

5. Cleaning out stables hauling heavy stuff  
cleared off & burning cold

6<sup>th</sup> Hauling heavy pt of the day Carried Dorson  
junk down up to old place taking heavy

7. Hauled heavy all day to stables & farm then  
I went with Alice & Dorson nearly to Mt. Holly  
then come back home by lake after  
day light down Jordan did not come  
back fine weather as I saw fair lately in  
Jan<sup>y</sup> have not got any body to work out  
but Lowry & Hannah, Ben Cook

8. Lowry is plowing with 2 horses, today  
Hanna is <sup>plowing</sup> ~~working~~ <sup>up</sup> ~~in~~ <sup>new</sup> ground  
fine weather still moderate

9<sup>th</sup> I am sick & taking medicine Lowry  
plowing for corn Hanna is cutting kale  
growth in new ground cloudy & likely for  
rain Very Moderate weather.

10<sup>th</sup> 3rd day

11<sup>th</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> day  
Cold

12<sup>th</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> day  
Lamb to day I hear 41 each  
some days ago - very fine

12. Went to Mr. Shaw agreed with Hannah  
Sam & David Jordan did not agree  
Brot some short corn & several other  
things from Cedar Hill & my waggon  
I went up to Capt. Woodrums stay all night  
about 12 o'clock to Mr. Banks

13. I come home, splitting wood & clearing up  
new ground next to Dollons.

14. I went to sale of 41 Lewis Land.

15. Hauling heavy stuff, 1<sup>st</sup> day  
Rained all day, sleeping Tobacco back garden

1864 Saturday July 16<sup>th</sup> Sent Lorry to Green  
 Mill / Barrel Corn for us. Meal to Bus  
 for Lorry. 2 Bushels for Sallee Corn for meal  
 2 Bushels Wheat for Chop the Dr. Searson  
 Wheat to be ground like Corn for man to  
 eat - cloudy moderate & very nice  
 Wm J Yates has agreed to live with me  
 this year \$80, 3 Barrels Corn 200<sup>0</sup> Meal  
 50<sup>th</sup> Beef & Commences to day & he is  
 boarding here till he moves.  
 17 I stayed at home to day cloudy yet  
 18 Hatched leaves till 12 o'clock then  
 went to cutting in new ground  
 Clear this night & quite cool -  
 19 Culling to day in new ground  
 20<sup>th</sup> I went to Lake Sale to day.  
 Sheep is plowing for Corn  
 Lorry is hauling Wood Hanna  
 Chaining up in new ground cut down  
 last Monday flat leaves in box Beds -  
 Clear pretty weather at this time  
 21 Hauling Wood plowing & chaining up in  
 new ground  
 Richard Silliman to attend to my business  
 Cloudy & like for falling -  
 22 Hauling rails around corn field James  
 plowing & chaining up in new ground  
 23 Lorry hauling in new ground  
 Chaining up the I went to Mr. Stinks place  
 to meet W. Starks Comm. Mrs. Sturt Mary H  
 Coleman Lucy Siplew Muller Hunt State all  
 come here to night, Lorry W. Moses here  
 to night, Wm J Yates left last night  
 stayed away all day come back at  
 night, he must pay for this day -  
 I went to meeting at S. S. to day  
 24 W. Moses stayed meat to meeting  
 25 I went to Marshall's & W. Lewis to day  
 Culling wood on road for plant Bed to day

1869 Sharp Plowing for Corn to day  
 was not here yesterday nor Sunday before  
 Jan 26<sup>th</sup> Burning plant Bed on Road  
 27<sup>th</sup> Fine plant Bed on Road  
 David & George it in Lowy plowing in  
 Mr. Yates place he left after Dinner  
 Cloudy & like for Rain to day  
 28<sup>th</sup> Finished the plant Bed & the day  
 on Road to day Lowy plowing for  
 Corn Hanna at work in new ground  
 Beautiful Clear day, & moderate  
 29<sup>th</sup> Lowy & me went to Yates mill & carried  
 1 Turn Corn for meal & for chop  
 30<sup>th</sup> Bushels wheat flower of Bushels  
 & Mr. T. Mrs. Stinks place to see about  
 my Cows &c. fine day, the Cloudy  
 31<sup>st</sup> Sharp here soon this morning gone  
 to plowing Lowy & Hanna in first ground  
 last night it thundered & lighted & hailed  
 & rained this morning cleared off and  
 a beautiful morning like spring  
 & planting corn one of Richards boys going  
 Sharp left at night Saturday & come back on  
 Sunday evening after the feeding was done  
 Feb 1<sup>st</sup> Sharp plowing Balance in new ground  
 Beautiful weather at this time, Sharp plowing  
 only 2 the day & left Lowy plowing  
 Hung up our meat But tall  
 Nannie & Nellie Richard went to Mrs. Coleman's  
 Gaggie back to day no water, stayed here  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Sharp Yates not here sowing shortly  
 shelling Corn & tanning wheat &c.  
 not very cold snow about 2 or 3 inches, Duff  
 Rained all day & at night continues to rain  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Cloudy & like for rain weather moderate  
 Sharp Yates came here to breakfast  
 worked little shipping tobacco went to mill  
 for himself 2<sup>nd</sup> Run Corn. Rain is hard in  
 evening, hauled out straw, Lowy hauled  
 & David Wood Sharp took the Cart & others &  
 went on to move soon tomorrow

1869 Feb 4<sup>th</sup> Shipping Tobacco done once in  
barn back of Sarden Shipping Richards in 1 hr  
Sharp Yates came here with some corn  
He about 1 O'clock & went back with  
my Carl & Sleers this night again  
Nearly finished Richards Tobacco in  
barn back of Sarden, very cold <sup>windy</sup> night  
5<sup>th</sup> Cold & Windy I went to Mrs Coleman's  
old place took the stone from Bus in  
house & put it. Kelly did sent some to Mattie  
Lepu Kelly had some bro some home  
went from there to shop had Richards  
Coller sented & my Plow Ofor sented &  
we paid them for both Richards Coller sent  
& for 25 Cents He paid my Plow Ofor 15<sup>th</sup>  
I had from there - Our folks went to work  
in Richards little new ground to day  
Sharp came to day about 1 O'clock &  
moved but has not begun to work yet  
6<sup>th</sup> Sharp Starts to work this morning I learn  
hacking wood <sup>near</sup> from Richards new ground  
My then over moderate  
Sharp Yates & myself parted this evening  
he wanted to bring Ross & Stays here against  
my rule & insisted on bringing of them  
Mr separated from Sunday morning & Feb 7<sup>th</sup>  
7<sup>th</sup> We stayed at home all day  
8<sup>th</sup> Lowy Plowing Hanna in new ground Channing  
up Richard making his share I went to Sains  
new ground & on Chat. to Sains & Henry Emptions  
cloud like for rain to night did rain -  
9<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning Shipping Tobacco in  
old brick Barn Rained all <sup>or a moderate</sup> day long  
10<sup>th</sup> Took down some tobacco in old yard Warm  
finished Shipping Richards in barn back of  
Garden & then to Richards little Barn & stayed  
all night, cleared off beautiful to day  
11<sup>th</sup> Nanner & myself went up on the River  
to see see John Hawk & Panney, Lowy  
Lowy Malling Hanna Piling wood, Richard  
plowing, John Warm Mather, Sharp  
went from here to day



- 1869  
Feb 12<sup>th</sup> Al Leroy Jacobs & Fannie's same work  
at home mother warm & good
13. Same work at home Mr. Corn home  
about night, Leroy had Carl & Steers went  
to Mr. Pannel's plantation for corn this morn
- 14<sup>th</sup> Stayed at home all cloudy in evening
15. Richards started to Court & Franklin yesterday  
morning but returned this evening - Cuts so high  
he could not crop. Rained as hard last night  
as I ever heard of in my life. Stopped Johnson  
in Richards' little Barn here 12 O'clock & then  
haunted house till night & straw stable
16. Greased stage. Steers for Lee  
worked in Richards new ground to day  
Windy & cooler to day. Clear
- 17<sup>th</sup> I went to Ken Mill to Pannels Corn  
for meal, home for Leroy roads awful  
Carried 9 or 10<sup>th</sup> Bar from L. to Adkins on others  
shop. Plowing for corn finished matter  
planning in Richards little new ground
18. Plowing for corn hauling up 1 Black  
Oats this morning to feed John Hauling  
Coal wood clear cold day I went to Mr. Lewis
- 19<sup>th</sup> Plowing & hauling Coal wood to day  
Clear pretty day. I went to Capt. Fitzgerald's house
- 20<sup>th</sup> Plowing & hauling up 2 Black Richards  
Oats. Cloudy & likely for rain weather no doubt
21. Cloudy. likely for Rain W. other moderate  
Charles W. they stayed here Friday Saturday  
night & Sunday morning
22. Cloudy & moderate Richards & James Carter  
while this morning I am going to P. O.
- 23<sup>rd</sup> Finished stinging Johnson in Richards  
little Barn to day. Charles Miller helped  
from 10 O'clock to day. Rained hard & the  
wind blew & turned cooler in evening
24. Richards started to Franklin Carried Lallie  
& Chedron to Mr. Glaves' here They tell he comes  
back

1869 Feby 24<sup>th</sup> Lowry & Hanna haling wood &  
Churning up in new ground I went up  
to Mr. Jones & treated him part of the Creek  
that Mr. don't put in Oaks John Lamm  
to have the 1<sup>st</sup> he has cut down at the road  
1 year for nothing that is cutting & haling  
the 1<sup>st</sup> Lamm that he is to have it  
for the 1<sup>st</sup> of what he makes what he  
cleans up this side of the Creek not in  
corn he is to have at the same

25<sup>th</sup> Mr. Tucker sent his wagon & 2 hands last  
night to get out to run. No day we have  
helped them thrash 3 hands with Charles  
Starvey who came to day Mr. thrashed  
till about 2 O'Clock. We run & then began  
to have Lowry mending hands to help  
us roll logs tomorrow. Cloudy &  
like for rain. Charles Starvey  
we have hired for the year.

6 Lambs to this day looking well.  
26<sup>th</sup> Snowed last night instead rain snow  
about 4 inch deep. This morning we  
were stripping tobacco in old press barn  
till about 4 O'Clock then they eat &  
Lowry little Henry Ned & John Hanna &  
John went to Rolling logs, little Henry  
strip tobacco about 2 hours before we  
went to Rolling logs. Wm Lowry & James  
also & Hobson Cobbs little while after  
they helped us & we finished rolling after  
sun down a little & made 1600  
in all. Richards saw 2 legs of deer to  
come up to be fed to night.

Clear night & weather moderate.  
27<sup>th</sup> Wm Tucker com & they carried nearly 50  
Bag Oak some meat & Plow Dutch & Hoe  
& then for Kate & little Lowry haling wood  
the evening went after my dog at Yal's  
I went to milking chickens log & traps brought  
fresh dog clear windy cold day.

1869 July 27<sup>th</sup> Charles & me went after  
Richards saw him gone 1 day & night. got  
him above them home, I went to meeting  
28 Very Cold day I went to meeting do 1 PM  
March 1<sup>st</sup> Char Buffalo morning very cold  
ground hard frozen Burning Logs  
Hauled up 1 sack Oats this morning  
Hauled wood all day this day  
Burning Logs at Richards own ground today  
2<sup>nd</sup> 1 On road in my fresh ground this morning  
March 2<sup>nd</sup> Cleaning up in Richards new ground  
Burning log heaps mending them up this  
morning 2<sup>nd</sup> 1 On fire Lowry going to  
Plowing on mountain for corn. Clear  
not quite so cold as it has been  
3<sup>rd</sup> Raking & Burning leaves Lowry plowing  
nearly done on mountain I went to Wm  
Vaughan's Ho. Cloudy & likely for Rain  
William I Pannell came here today  
Sowed our plant beds all over  
morning Tobacco seed collard &c mustard  
4<sup>th</sup> No Richards & Hallie yet Plowing  
for corn Chinking log heaps above them  
No day Cloudy & likely for rain  
Burning log heaps Richards & Hallie comes down  
this morning quite cool this evening <sup>not much</sup> do  
5<sup>th</sup> Plowing for corn Burning log heaps  
Plowing & planting Potatoes below Lump Patch  
Hauled Manure He quite cool this evening  
6<sup>th</sup> March killed Richards Hog this morning  
Laying down in our Bacon & put it up stans  
Very Cold & windy this morning snowed  
some Hauled out straw for cows Lowry plowing  
for corn Hanna cleaning up on Branch in  
fresh ground very hard wind & cold Thermometer down  
to 20° at sundown, in morning Windy 7<sup>th</sup> Feb down  
to 11 or 12 Richards finished planting Irish Potatoes &  
up all the <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> below Lump Patch set out  
behind my stable rabbits & yesterday morning  
planting 10 or 12 Plum trees on Hill above  
my Cabin House up the hill towards turnpike bridge

- 1869 March 7<sup>th</sup> Weather a little more moderate  
 Not much wind to day. The quick coal-  
 - 8 Made about 60 Bushels Wheat 1868  
 Sowed Richard's Sows about the home  
 Clear & bright full morning  
 9 Thinned out Pen Oats thrashed last fall  
 When got out One Wheat, To Seed 2 Stalks  
 Measured up 39 $\frac{1}{2}$  Bushels & expect to begin  
 to Sow to day at 12 O'clock  
 Thinned out 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  straw for Cows  
 Sowed 5 Bushels this evening in fresh field  
 10<sup>th</sup> Plowing & sowing Oats to day nearly done  
 Corn in fresh field, 9 Bushels sowed there  
 10<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning Striping Tobacco in  
 old Wagon Barn Weather moderated by dark  
 11 I am going to CH to day if the Lord will  
 10 Capt. Thomas W. Woodruff, came  
 this morning & weather moderate  
 12 Striping Tobacco. Rained - 2 nights  
 13 I went to Creasys put letters on of few  
 went to Mr. Colman's <sup>Carpenter's mill</sup> and place <sup>his mill</sup> post office  
 He got 1 Back band hook etc.  
 14<sup>th</sup> Fair this morning. Weather moderate  
 Put letters to J. P. Hunt John Hays & J. S. Jones  
 I J. Barnes & sowed Oats at Mountain field  
 Finished there sowed 19 Bushels to the day  
 15 Thinned out straw Plowing for Oats in  
 Lot, Cloudy & R for rain this morning  
 15 Sowing Oats in Lot back of garden  
 2 Bushels sowed there, sowing down in old  
 Orchard John's field this evening went  
 to shop & Collier's planted 4 back band hooks for 40¢  
 16 Cloudy all day & cold sowing Oats  
 in John's field Rile Plowing to day. Tommy  
 Talbot here at work this morning & if pray  
 I sowed down seed to day back of barnyard  
 up above Barn towards Top Stalk about 2  
 Sillion seed, Planted Board End, found my  
 young Sow came from Mr. Moss on the 5 Pigs  
 made her a shelter in woods  
 17 Sowed Oats, Richard's & I sowed Oats for him

- 18<sup>th</sup> I went to Galy Mill Carried  $\frac{1}{2}$  corn for meal  $\frac{1}{2}$  bbls wheat for flour 2 Bus for Chop,  $\frac{1}{2}$  Bushels Wheat for Lenny Richard let him have & 2 Bushels Corn he had himself. got all of it shot home little in night. Tommy Laltat taken Sick & left about 12 O'clock been here  $2\frac{1}{2}$  days. This time Charles went with me to mill, Carried  $\frac{1}{2}$  bbls <sup>tray</sup> went to Cedar Woodcham Mrs. Hunt placed ~~the~~ some Oats but did not get done to day. Cloudy & moderate.
19. Richard is better. Mathers is here <sup>sewed Oats</sup> which in morning I went to Cedar & Oats to P.O. Rained about 12 O'clock thrashed some Oats, opened some Tobacco Rained nearly all night.
- 20<sup>th</sup> Finishing Richard new ground sewed some Oats. He & Tommy here not raining this morning.
- 21<sup>st</sup> Sunday Flea for Rain this morning. Weather moderate. This morning finished sewing Oats except <sup>one</sup> the Creek at Cedar Hill, last Saturday 20<sup>th</sup>.
- 22<sup>nd</sup>. Gathering new ground fresh ground & cleaning up new ground. Great water Low. Spring Cloudy. Flea for falling weather quite cool this morning.
- 23<sup>rd</sup> Rained & Hunted a little in evening quite cold. Rained nearly all night putting rails around 61 fence on Branch sent Tommy to shop to get latter mended & spoked Chas this morning. Weather moderate.
- 24<sup>th</sup> Gathering in new ground cleaning up on branch in new ground above house sent Lenny to Mr. Lewis to call for - This morning Chas this day - Borrowed Mr. Snowallers Rule for a short time.
- 25<sup>th</sup> Borrowed Saddle of Mrs. Lewis all gone up. On Shad Stone Creek to sew Oats to day. Raining a little & Cloudy. I went to Cedar & Oats.
- 26<sup>th</sup> Rime upon Creek to finish sewing Oats. Raining very hard all the morning.

26<sup>th</sup> March 27<sup>th</sup> Shipping tobacco to day  
 cleared off. Went to Muling to day  
 28<sup>th</sup> Went to Muling again cloudy -  
 29<sup>th</sup> Sun. Went to M. M. M. H. K. H. H. H.  
 all left to day after Dinner. rained last  
 last night. The day till 11 or 12 o'clock N.  
 30<sup>th</sup> Went to get the mules I had feared not to was  
 sent. Hauling wood till 12 o'clock. Anna & child  
 taking out manure burned quite cool & ready  
 I am taking Phosphate last night  
 31<sup>st</sup> Richard started to York's about 12  
 Or 1 o'clock to day carried some <sup>baggage for</sup> Mrs. Mather  
 and himself & all mine in Barn back of  
 Garden. & all my Lays in Old prize barn  
 I am coping in Richard's new ground. Anna  
 taking out new ground & forking up manure  
 April 1<sup>st</sup> Coping in new ground & once fresh  
 tomorrow. Anna raking in new ground above  
 stones & cleaning up branches. Went to shop on  
 mountain got my basket went to Mrs. Samuels.  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Went to Shop sold place & rained  
 I am began to gather in new ground  
 above House. Anna cleaning up  
 branch & gathering drake. Clear this morning  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Finished coping. Richard cutting in new  
 ground above House under the house -  
 4<sup>th</sup> quite cool. Stayed at home quite cool & ready  
 5<sup>th</sup> Catherine in new ground above house. Anna  
 taking old Charly's wagon wheel over his  
 foot Saturday before he got home. quite cool  
 6<sup>th</sup> pretty morning. gone on Strait Stone bridge  
 to ferry. Evening starts this morning.  
 weather clear & morning gone  
 7<sup>th</sup> Finished digging. Oats on Creek Road  
 8<sup>th</sup> Baskets collected some in garden  
 9<sup>th</sup> Planting Irish Potatoes & Corn in  
 Potatoes. Hauling down. Catherine in new ground





16<sup>th</sup> April quite Cool This morning  
Charles Miller Hauling Out Manure balance  
laying drooping to Planting Corn next to Ours  
Barn To day, I am going to the Sale of Mrs  
Stunts Land To-day. Clear & quite Calm.

17<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning a little clearing  
Mrs Stunts Land not sold. Mother moderate  
Planting Corn next to Mountain Spring.  
Not many people at the Sale of Mrs Stunts  
Land sold yesterday Hauling out straw in  
Rack for Cows. Turned Calves in Corn field to live  
there without feedings, 6 Lambs 11 Sheep 8 head  
Cattle 1 York Oxen, 3 Head Horses 3 Sows 6 piglets  
4 pigs 7 Pigs or should 5 young Pigs.

17<sup>th</sup> beheld it raining this morning before  
day labour. light, Hauled some wood & a few  
Out straw & filled Rack then went to planting  
Corn next to Mountain Spring & finished then  
then planted some by fish ground Barn.

rows very long then the whole field, checked Corn  
Sowing laying the first lot on road cleared off  
18 pretty morning. Then in cloud in evening &  
rained some. Weather cloudy & thundering.

19 Rained last night stopping tobacco this morning  
stopped out 3 D Hants hogs made 1868. Good 2<sup>th</sup>  
seconds. 1<sup>st</sup> Sup 19<sup>th</sup> day 3<sup>rd</sup> ends 1<sup>st</sup> Selled  
Low mics flow some at Sided, 1<sup>st</sup> then laying off  
for Corn balance planting Corn Charles Miller

Hauling out Manure did not Rain to day  
20<sup>th</sup> sent Mr Mellers Bush home began to  
plant Corn & planted here 10 O'clock then it rained  
Charles Miller hauled out Manure here 10 then  
went to Barn stopping tobacco Aunt Labree  
here working in Garden this morning till 10  
O'clock then to stopping tobacco, Raining hard.

Planted Corn Snaps Peas & Snaps etc in Garden  
bushings & Cucumber seed & it thundered  
& rained the best part of the day - Turned Cooler

21<sup>st</sup> Cool & Clear, Stopping tobacco Charles Miller  
helping to stop tobacco I am going to Mrs Smiths  
Turner only cows out



1869 April 30<sup>th</sup> Richard being in new ground  
to day quite Cool & Cloudy.  
May 1<sup>st</sup> Opened Lugs & short ~~strip~~ <sup>strips</sup> Raining this  
morning & rained all night quite Cool.  
Striped Raining & Mr. Ladd mowed the <sup>new</sup> field this day  
2<sup>nd</sup> May Rained all night last night <sup>very</sup> Cloudy  
little Coal coming around Corn faced <sup>very</sup> dry  
Very Wet & quiet Cool I shall not go to Lind's Millers  
My Hops with Bay Sprayed by Mr. Mossey done well  
this day Windy & in evening Very Cool & Wind N.W.  
3<sup>rd</sup> Some frost last night but none to hurt  
Very Windy Heed again to day Pulling up  
Shells at old Spring Barn hauled some <sup>large</sup> <sup>ground</sup>  
in Stables on hill. Pulling up roots in new  
4<sup>th</sup> Finished "Stilling" new ground up at Richard  
Hauling out manure Cloudy likely for rain  
quite Cool but Corn coming up tolerable  
Raining very shoulds Land Lungs to my stables  
5<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning. Weather moderate  
Our hicks, Potatoes are coming up very badly  
Our Hens & Chickens are dying  
With some disease. Have been 2 or 3 weeks  
Pulled up Rye & Cockle out of wheat this evening  
6<sup>th</sup> Raining again this morning. Has been more  
or less rain since it may look down & Buckle our  
Lugs & short Tobacco. Finished Striping my Tobacco  
got Richards to strip. Cloudy & Cool got  
7<sup>th</sup> The Clouds & cool this strip in Richards Barn  
to day I wrote to P.O. & told place Rained  
some. So unlikely that I did not go.  
8<sup>th</sup> Sally & Whitehead had a girl child last night  
about 9 O'clock Very likely & done well.  
<sup>named Nannie</sup>  
Lorry went after Mary &c. that got out & went off  
yesterday Striping Tobacco to day all hands  
Clear & moderate weather this morning  
Hauled some more in evening. I went to P.O. & told  
place Mr. Furber. left this evening  
9<sup>th</sup> I went to Milling at 5 P.M. & got to Pleasant this  
10<sup>th</sup> expect to work on road to day & go  
Got home from road about 12 O'clock Striping  
burning roots in new ground & doing & chauls getting  
Richard Chauld some in garden & planted some beans

1869  
 May 18 Manned plant Bed some one stole our Cellars  
 plants on road took most all of them  
 carried with 2 young Hens & my old sheep to Stone  
 sent in that pasture Mr. Calver up here on pasture at  
 Waterloo Sun Cal weather at this time  
 have not planted Cotton yet  
 12<sup>th</sup> sent an Order by W. C. G. Lewis to Lumber  
 to get some in new ground Planted Cotton  
 for 500<sup>th</sup> Pennamun Lumber Mr Lewis had not  
 went to Vaupens and Lumber Mr Cooks, 20<sup>th</sup> more  
 He yesterday, pretty weather a little Cool  
 to day Hiding in my new ground. Day working  
 a hidden early then Hiding flowering my  
 fresh ground My old sow has got 4 Pigs  
 13<sup>th</sup> Rained hard last night Picking plants  
 & Bed this morning cleared off  
 14<sup>th</sup> Raining this morning Handed 100 more starts  
 time about 10 O'clock Showery weather or  
 Indian dripping Hiding Onathers from wood  
 Pine today Bed to day found my Black Spotted  
 sow has 4 Pigs the old one has 4 The white one  
 5 The young red or yellow one has 3 Pigs making  
 4 in all 12 Pigs Very cloudy dripping yet  
 stripping Tobacco in evening of the day  
 15<sup>th</sup> Little Cool this morning my plan that white  
 I expect to go to check level Cape later 18<sup>th</sup> O  
 Clear this morning stripping Tobacco in  
 Packer & Barn Planted in new ground  
 nearly this evening reapt about 4 Rows  
 16<sup>th</sup> Cloudy this morning like for rain  
 17<sup>th</sup> Cloudy this morning like for rain  
 to making at 5 P. M. it has not many people  
 Mr Elap Packed his things & Mrs Hancock found  
 Rahad Whitehead going up to Lickers on the River  
 18<sup>th</sup> Went to the flowering fresh ground for  
 to Tobacco & Corn over on mountain side  
 19<sup>th</sup> Got back from the River this morning  
 our folks planting Tobacco & Picking  
 20<sup>th</sup> Hiding & Picking Tobacco for the  
 morning Very Cool in evening light  
 1<sup>st</sup> Flowering & Picking Lat Elap & Harka killing  
 beds ground close to wheat & planted it in evening



1869 Mar 20 got & Planted some Tobacco  
Seeds from Mr Lewis. I planted them  
in evening. Myself & Mather fair &  
a little cool. 21st

21<sup>st</sup> Cool fair. Mather got for Tobacco Planting  
fresh ground Tobacco land. I expect to go  
to old place & Mr Lewis this morning.

22<sup>nd</sup> Did not go to old place nor home today.  
Mather did it rain last night & I  
expect, warm weather now. feeling land  
for Tobacco. He & we are going to Mather's S.S.

Raining in evening before we come from  
Mather. planting Tobacco in lot. Some  
flowering. working. Out back Potatoes. did not  
quite finish planting our lot.

24<sup>th</sup> I went to Yates Mill carried 1 Bushel corn for  
meal for us 1 Bushel corn for Lorry I carried 4 Bushels  
Wheat for flour Richard sent 8 Bushels of wheat &  
for us & Lorry 2 1/2 Bushels wheat a gift of his.  
I left 7 1/2 Bushels wheat & 3 sack bags to be  
paid in March which I carried & the same &  
shook to be put bags & balance of flour that  
the March don't hold.

25<sup>th</sup> Riding Tobacco Land fresh ground Richard  
H. & I up there yesterday. Hannah day before  
yesterday to day. I went to old place.

26<sup>th</sup> Finished planting Tobacco. Working up fresh ground  
four finish to day at work up here in my new  
new ground. Colling. & telling. I went to  
Mr. Cannell. Planted some Tobacco in evening.

27<sup>th</sup> I am going to Yates Mill. 1 Bushel corn  
for meal & 7 Bushels wheat for flour at work  
above house. Charles Miller Maria D. Leibel  
Henry all at work here get my flour & meal &  
every thing but my plank from Yates Mill.

28<sup>th</sup> Cloudy. likely for Rain this morning.  
Charles Miller plowing this morning. bedding fresh  
ground. Leibel Henry Lorry Cadd. Hannah riding  
at Richard's fresh ground. Martha & Leah Miller. Carrying  
this morning at 8 o'clock. I went to Milling  
& finished Richard's fresh ground a little after 12 o'clock  
to day. cloudy like for rain but none yet.



1869 May 29<sup>th</sup> Began to Plow our Corn yesterday @  
Mountain the high school Charles Miller has today  
Plowing again in Corn field & planting tobacco  
What in my fresh ground planting  
yesterday nearly done Sticking for tobacco, clear  
the morning, and going to Post office to day  
started seeing about the planting Corn Ed  
went home today very warm weather  
3<sup>rd</sup> started to come in from Court  
3<sup>rd</sup> came home from Court fine up & down  
& laborer in at Mrs Smiths Mill house  
drawing & planting tobacco in evening  
Charles Miller & Mrs Miller there & Hoffman &  
Sylvester & others in at work here to day, started  
June 1<sup>st</sup> 1869 We are planting tobacco & tomatoes  
Cauldron plants & every thing we can lay  
out W Dudley had a dozen & we thought  
they could get some plants after are were  
done they put in to planting & kept on till  
May 12 O'clock and there come a shower  
Rain & smart hail & the plants we had put  
in morning W Dudley & I think and thought were  
die many & could do death so W Dudley  
did not get any plants, I thought he  
could have got if every thing had happened  
right from 10 to 12 O'clock thousands of plants  
but he Dudley did not get any thought  
would had best for him to wait a while  
Henry came here last night to set up  
the shed & sheep  
2<sup>nd</sup> Sun Henry has drawing hoppers Poles  
to set up the Charles Miller has Pasture made  
Miller & Henry planting tobacco finished planting  
about 11 O'clock drawing plants & planting  
by about 2 or 3 O'clock there are sleeping at  
Richards Barn Henry sitting up tobacco  
Holly Richards very hard 4 to 5 O'clock branch  
very high & ground in a flood of water  
3<sup>rd</sup> sleeping Richards tobacco this morning  
Coke very much like rain so much so I can  
show one such warm wet bad for wheat

1865 June 3<sup>rd</sup> Finished shipping tobacco  
 to-day bushings Cats, getting bridges off  
 Hallowing up 1 black Cats, Hallowing  
 4<sup>th</sup> Finished bushing Cats I went up to 24<sup>th</sup>  
 & carried him 3 large bags of tobacco to that  
 he was planning to get down tomorrow  
 was in the rain going & was stopped by a  
 Thunder cloud at Mr. Planks & staid all night  
 with him & he has rained every day since  
 last Monday & been very hard  
 5<sup>th</sup> I got back this morning, rained again  
 this evening, after at replanting tobacco  
 in Richards' fields ground. This morning  
 turned a little cooler to night, which is  
 taking the rust a little, it has not rained  
 as much nor as hard on the river as here.  
 6<sup>th</sup> Rained & we went to Mrs. Coleman's fair day  
 7<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & clear for rain. Henry has 62 bush  
 my & I have got them up replanting tobacco in  
 Richards' fields ground & of day done and made 3  
 & the oldest with 4 mowing 2 days. Plowing corn  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Plows grass, finished replanting Richards' fields  
 ground, Hallowing fields 1 Lamb for Mrs.  
 Edwards my sheep & 2 Lambs, did not rain but  
 8<sup>th</sup> Plowing & mowing corn to-day. Laid  
 down my wife's corn & corn  
 had a little more  
 9<sup>th</sup> Same work Henry River, finished but  
 fine weather  
 10<sup>th</sup> Clear & fine morning, mowing corn & got corn  
 Plowing our corn in fresh field took down  
 our tobacco yesterday. In rain & cold  
 Hallowing fields. Rain this day exactly  
 11<sup>th</sup> Plowing corn up next to water too spring  
 & at old place & yesterday clear this morning  
 Plowing corn & corn & Plowing garden & went  
 to mountain spring but no corn  
 12<sup>th</sup> Plowing & mowing corn & mowing  
 very dry good tobacco & 1 black spot  
 saw one of the good & 1 Turkey fly on ground  
 that a yellowish white fly, some birds

1869 June 13<sup>th</sup> Plowing & mowing. Corny. Not thin  
nor replanted yet. No. Peks come up heavily  
in patch. Planted. Henry Deas, day. Very fine  
14<sup>th</sup> Raining. This morning warm weather  
commence to be  
Pekle come home. There to day come home  
with Mr. Geo. Coleman from Lynch.  
15<sup>th</sup> Rained. The Peks. day. Yesterday last night  
this morning while. The cleared off a little  
Cool. Thomas. Some corn replanting. The  
Pekle. Smoked. Little cooler about 10 o'clock  
16<sup>th</sup> Fixing to start to Lynch. Some of my  
Tobacco. Some of of Richards. Pannell  
Chas. & a little. Cool. Henry Deas. I ruled a  
line at work this morning.  
17<sup>th</sup> The Wagon started to Lynch about 10 or 11  
O'clock. Replanting. Tobacco. Smoked. Mowing  
Chopped out & Planted Richards. Little new ground  
Tobacco got done before night. Went to  
Thomas. Corn. quite cool. night. my Black  
Spotted sow not dead. She was up night  
before last. Boar getting some teeth  
Wanna get the tooth. Aik this morning. I went to  
Post. Eds. to see or bought at. Out. Finished. Theng  
18<sup>th</sup> Corn. Went to Orchard in Mountain Spring  
Cut. This morning.  
18<sup>th</sup> Henry Deas. Sick this morning. Went home  
he has been here 2 days. This week. The last week  
making. Lute. here. Yesterday. To day. To day. before  
making. 2 with to day. We are replanting  
our Corn. this day. all hands.  
my black. Sow. & boar. both up. this morning.  
19<sup>th</sup> Ward. Came down. Hired. my. machine.  
from. Wheel. for. Lewis. & plow. mended. 2. big. sick.  
Richie. should. show. bill. before. He. He.  
I. let. him. have. a. bottle. after. some. fog. fall.  
19<sup>th</sup> Wagon. got. from. Lynch. this. evening.  
Mudney. came. at. Mountain. Spring. yesterday.  
Burn. towards. Stone. Point. five. days.  
I. hunted. Lewis. &. telegraph. - Very. Warm. Now.  
20<sup>th</sup> Very. Warm. Weather. at. the. house. I. am. going.  
to. the. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

[illegible]

1869 July 1<sup>st</sup> Very warm. Sam going to Baker Mill  
to Bob Corn for meal, Parthana & Labe Smith  
& Ned Miller & Isabel are there it works  
I go from mill my plank from Gates Mill  
2 all hands here this morning that was here yesterday  
Ned Smith, Isabel, Labe, Parthana & Labe. The men  
who left at 9 o'clock yesterday Labe, Isabel &  
Parthana left last night. I got of old place  
yesterday Vaughans, Deane, Simpkins, & shop  
Kend. Mrs. yesterday, very warm, Clara  
& Smith here today.

4<sup>th</sup> I was at the Millery today. The was very  
small & gone to see his boys & to Mr. Rogers  
at the Tobacco Barn.

4 of my shorts & young yellow cow & 3 pigs  
missing for several days - all come up  
this night. Ed & Labe here today.  
Plowing & haying, corn & working tobacco  
I want to purchase some more of land.  
I am anxious I shall get my debt aget here  
as I can for ed & Labe. It has been my  
sorrow & sorrow for some 10 or 15 days.

5<sup>th</sup> I went to Grays yesterday. I had sold for  
\$3.50. \$3. - & 2.90 - I went to see some  
come out for my debt for Mr. Hanks. I stated

The Election day. I stand at home. Loring, Labe  
Labe, Henry, Smith, Heat, Labe & Labe. I talked  
to Labe & told him what I thought about it  
very one of them voted as against me & the whole  
more for Wells the Radical Party, after all  
I said to them, Labe & Labe & Labe & Labe  
here today in Tobacco. Richard & Doran gone  
to election. all Loring come back about 10

Walker, Coler & Loring, - about 12 or 15  
at about & for taking out some wheat of the Constable

7<sup>th</sup> Loring & Labe, still lying by Corn on main  
- lane, Doran plowing near Richard plowing  
Tobacco Labe, Ed & Ned at work here today.

8<sup>th</sup> I went to Mount Olive, Mrs. Pannell, I did not  
see. Labe knows we are buying Richard & Tobacco  
today. Ned plowing with Labe, at Water Loe  
Kend. up wheat today, so run out.



10<sup>th</sup> July 1879. Ned Tishel, Ellerson & Eiby are at work  
 here to day. Clear & warm. This morning  
 I went to Mrs Coleman's old place & had dinner  
 This day. Walker elected for Governor. The Irish  
 Haffing up wheat finished about this time  
 10<sup>th</sup> Plowing Corn Lowry. Ned & Charles Elliot  
 Haffing up new ground sent oxen  
 home to day. Chas. White. Richard found a  
 tree up Water Loo, not far from the house  
 11<sup>th</sup> Sunday Dry & hot day. State here.  
 Monday 12<sup>th</sup> Plowed & steeled up about Potatoes  
 Tatch Plowing & steeled up Tobacco on my  
 new Richard working in his Tobacco mizing the  
 Doron & Charles Caring bay Corn to day.  
 I went to Mr Shields. Mrs Smiths James & Hannah  
 to see about thrashing wheat to Mr Matt Wallers  
 Mr (Mottodnett) Rained. a smart shower while  
 I was at Mr Mottodnett's. Sent to Office the  
 13<sup>th</sup> I am going to see Lewis about cutting oats  
 tomorrow. This morning, time sent to Henry  
 Lewis this evening to get him very warm  
 Chas. got Brandy. 0.25 Ellerson & Tishel  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Butler for fitting for } all that have this  
 her work. 0.40 } coming  
 14<sup>th</sup> Rained a little yesterday. Cutting Oats to day  
 Cutters with Henry Lowry, Matthury, also from Mr  
 Lewis & Ned Waller. Eiby, Julia, Hanna, Charles  
 & Ellerson had up. I went up on Creek  
 Oats are not ripe yet  
 15<sup>th</sup> To day Cutting again with Henry Lowry,  
 Matthury & Ned Cutting. Eiby, Julia, Hanna &  
 Ben trying up shocking to day. finished  
 Cutting Oats before night & put down machine  
 I went to Mr Lewis to get help to get out wheat  
 16<sup>th</sup> Clear day Thrashing wheat Mr. Lewis  
 helped us 1 horse & 3 hands Mr Matthury  
 helped us Tishel & Eiby hired finished thrashing  
 wheat before put machine on wagon & carts  
 to carry to Mr Shields to thrash his  
 17<sup>th</sup> expect to carry machine to Shields This morning  
 I then to Lewis, nobody here but Ellerson &  
 Tishel to day. Clear Dry & hot.



1869 July 17. Clear & Hot Carried Machine to  
Mr Shields, Plowing corn & Tobacco killing up  
Tobacco in fresh ground to day  
Tobacco killed just at 12 O'clock no body here  
but Elvira, Rained a little in Evening from  
rain and both sides of river this evening  
18. Had to start to Court, Mr. Shields came &  
I got a letter from Mr. Moses stating his little  
daughter Beulah Waller was little & I didn't want  
to Court I left up there to see her & met  
Mrs. McLean coming down here bringing the  
sad news she was dead & must have the  
grave dug which I did  
19. Had Beulah Waller & Rained day & about 9 o'clock  
10. O'clock I left home & went to killing  
up new ground. Mr. Tom Moses & James & the  
Coffin came down after 12 O'clock to day  
20. Richard W. Matthews, Lowry & Anna  
I left went up on Creek cutting tying up  
shocking Oats finished about 5 O'clock  
in evening. Doron & Charles Plowing in an  
I went to old Place Post office & the  
21. Henry to start to Lynchburg with all of  
our Tobacco. borrowed a mule of I Kelly  
at Matthews place finished loading by 12 o'clock  
I left at work in fresh ground by myself  
Lowry & Charles, Anna & I left killing up  
Tobacco after dinner, to day, Machine  
left Shields. Monday evening went to Mrs  
Smiths. Clear warm to day  
22. Finished shocking at Matthews this evening  
& went to Mr James B. Pannells my good started to Lynchburg  
with all my Tobacco & Richards ~~about~~ about 1 O'clock  
22. Lowry Plowing But this morning fresh ground  
mowed ~~at~~ Lot this morning this morning  
O'Brien fresh ground below new bridge 10 o'clock  
I left a little after 12 O'clock to day I had  
to go up to Mr. Hodnett about Machine finished at  
Mr. Pannells & Mr. Hodnett, Lynchburg, Va. day, weather  
finished fresh ground below. Rained to day. Plowing  
at Shields.

1869 July 23<sup>rd</sup> Plowing & Helling up Lot to day  
 Lowry finished Plowing Very dry weather  
 Morning tobacco Lot over for part up at Rich  
 new ground & new ground above House  
 24 Lowry Plowing Corn this morning began  
 finish laying by Corn Hanna & Charles Helling  
 up Lot 25<sup>th</sup> Sunday went to Muling 85  
 25 No Mr Lacy - then to day Sacramento advertised  
 by Pro & Lacy not many people  
 26 Lowry tobacco gone to Mr Hunt place to  
 thrash wheat at 12 O'clock Richard stacking Oats  
 in evening. I went to Mount to see Mr Douglas about  
 helling tobacco & to see Jack no rain yet  
 27 I am going to old place to see merchant  
 Lowry tobacco there Richard stacking Oats  
 Daniel Forest cutting grass to day from  
 275 Cents stacking Oats Lowry tobacco at  
 Mr Hunt place thrashing wheat till 12 O'clock  
 went to old place through Hanna's  
 28 Come back home went by P.O. address  
 Thomas - has not rained yet. 7 to 8 a.m. Davis  
 29<sup>th</sup> I went to Mr Hunt place & spread him  
 the material my stack Oats & spread him  
 275 Cents - working in tobacco till 12 O'clock then  
 stack Oats at Mountain 2 stacks there & 1 stack  
 in corn field making 7 stacks put up in all  
 30. Rained a beautiful shower & rain last night  
 about night all my hay up this morning  
 - finished the Hay that Paul Forest cut  
 31 July engaged Mr Edmund Le Cornelius to fix  
 out springs & on down this morning after  
 the Rocks in the Glades this morning & took them  
 home & he has been at work on them all day  
 finished 2 Lowry plowing second year just  
 finished Hannah helling it up I went to  
 Mount Am. way to Brown to P. Office  
 cloudy this evening & cooler than it has been  
 none of my boys hardly up. I want to  
 put them in fresh feed  
 Ray stayed at home this day not to hot  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Mr Cornelius at work on my spring  
 Colman brought fish at work with him  
 Hanna & Charles Helling up second yrs ground  
 at Main loop my boys all in lot about garden

1869 August 3rd Working on Spring Richard &  
Lowry went on Island alone after Oals but  
thru home I stalked them 2 Starks, I went to  
Mr Banks to settle my account Carrots killed  
I got home by dark hard work

4<sup>th</sup> Mr Cornedues finished my Spring started  
On Richard Cheever went after Rock Rock  
down to Wollastons, stilling up fresh ground  
Tobacco up at Richards nobody here but Tishel  
I went to Yales Carrots 1 Barrel Corn for self  
I took Bushels for Lowry, got no nothing down to  
my Cart. at 11<sup>th</sup> went after Oals but of  
Mr Mattherly 78<sup>th</sup> of Standard Cloud come  
up at night rained but little -

5<sup>th</sup> Working on Cheever stilling up fresh ground  
Tobacco at Richards, I am going to there for  
Shop to get my Cart with cut to day, cloudy  
like for rain, this morning 2 this eve Carrots  
got my Cart and cut meal or corn ground. still.

Cloudy for rain morning & evening Tobacco  
Finished stilling up fresh ground

6 Working on Cheever new ground out to waterway  
Morning 6<sup>th</sup> hard thack-making or mending  
I went to moat dry for nothing, nearly come  
back I went to Shop & old place Shop  
7 Carrots 1 Log to Yales Saw mill for other stone  
got 1 Larn 2<sup>nd</sup> Bushels Bag of meal from Yales  
1 Larn more than 8<sup>th</sup> Bar. for Lowry & Co.

Chopping in Tobacco & Tapping to day Richard  
helling Rails at Spring, still in Cables this  
8<sup>th</sup> morning nearly total Very Cool today We have  
had no Rain for 7 or 8 weeks except a light  
show or two but looks like we shall not make much

show or two but looks like we shall not make much  
show or two but looks like we shall not make much  
show or two but looks like we shall not make much

9 Days stop shows 7 Spayed & married 7 Spayed  
Stop White cows 5 shows 7 Spayed & married 7 Spayed

10<sup>th</sup> Very Cool this morning Lowry has been very Cool  
weather for several days. Daniel has been very Cool  
a great prelude to 10<sup>th</sup> Very Cool night I went to  
Yales Mill Carrots 1 Log, working on Coal Hill & Dred

Lowry Charles Keshner apples for Adam

869 Aug 10<sup>th</sup> Clear & Cool & Very Dry - got  
Aug 11 Very dry & cool nights, blance keeping up today  
Early up & cold like this morning Loading Wagon  
& Cart with Logs going to merrys mill for Ricks  
House. I went by bridge to old place & Mrs. Colman  
Dorson not there I am going to day to Andy  
Nashad & Wells with mule to take from bank  
12<sup>th</sup> Making Scaffolding Pole for Wagon this morning they  
burned One & broke 1 yesterday going to Millers Mill  
with 1 Load log to shoot on to day working and my  
Ben. & John no Row here except a shovel for  
15<sup>th</sup> Day of June look very heavy looks like burning  
up, we have not made hardly any thing we get no  
Rain just in the time to make water off on that  
Hanna Laid up in house this day make 2 days  
13<sup>th</sup> Halted 1 day log to short on to Millers mill  
2nd of last yesterday finished working yesterday  
Ricks & scaffold to dry apples. Ricks apples  
last to be day got 1 cask full of cider &  
Halted up logs for spring Stoney to now  
going over Tobacco - to Day Dorson going to  
Shop with John to get him shoe & get mail  
Very warm & dry every thing drying up  
14<sup>th</sup> Halted out Tobacco, 2 loads. After lunch  
going over Tobacco. Ben. Hunt & Ed to  
cut 1st on Gum. Patch but did not finish  
Richard started to Sparklin this evening  
after his mother. I went to Redville to mount  
aim to get Mr. Andrews to make Alex Hunt  
a pair of shoes. I find the Thos upper & sole  
Leather to make him shoes & also a pair  
cut for J. D. and by Island. I will expect  
last to Court this evening & go to the City  
15<sup>th</sup> Halted part about 3 o'clock 16<sup>th</sup> Court did not  
16<sup>th</sup> Come back home at night  
all day Very hot & dry weather all the time  
17<sup>th</sup> No coming. Came back last night getting  
Arch Rock this morning. Hannah & Catharine  
Charles with Mr. Cornshus. Lowy Stalling wood  
to burn to fuel Tobacco. Clear this morning  
serous hours in now, every day

1869 Aug. 18. Hanna mee Cat mtd to do  
 Charles mee Haul at to the Barns to feed Tobacco  
 Loring at work with Mr. Cornelius on chimney  
 Clear & dry weather, it does look like storm  
 now. Haze here for 8 or 9 weeks of any change  
 19<sup>th</sup> Richard came home to day. M. age  
 at work on our spring. Shired Sam Gilbert  
 feed hog under spring. House looks up rocks  
 at spring. Hanna & Charles cleaning up  
 on top of some tobacco in Lot Hanna  
 Mined & decorated 1<sup>st</sup> mat to Waterloo June ground  
 The sole leather covered to Andrew 24  
 sent to Holands to make Bride & Dorse  
 3<sup>rd</sup> of Morris upper leather  
 20<sup>th</sup> I went to Mr. Pannic P.O. old place  
 to Hanna, tremendous hot day stayed at  
 Hanna all night. Our people drying fruit  
 Charles cleaning up lot. Lot hoping Mr.  
 Cornelius about chimney very dry  
 21<sup>st</sup> I came home this morning. Sam went  
 to meeting at S. S. W. Lacy. Thred. Sunday  
 Sunday Loring help Mr. Cornelius Saturday cleaning  
 up Corn Land drying fruit. He by  
 22<sup>nd</sup> Went to meeting. 5 P. In the evening came  
 a cloud from N. W. & rained a fine shower  
 for about half or 3/4 of an hour. Very warm  
 23<sup>rd</sup> L. & M. went by to fix our Loring Patch  
 to day Hanna is doing. Halted 1 Load Trucks  
 from old place yesterday 250  
 24 Hanna chopping in Turnip seed in our  
 ground next to barns. Hanna Loring helped  
 Mr. Cornelius about chimney finished chopping  
 in Turnip seed in new ground to day. Charles  
 24<sup>th</sup> went after Trucks again at old place  
 Cloudy nearly all day. To day  
 25. Loring helping Mr. Cornelius about chimney  
 Mr. Cornelius left to day. Lopping Tobacco. Mined  
 & decorated. I started to Smith's Loring. Lopping  
 Tobacco. did not rain this day  
 26 Loring & Charles went to Mr. Loring to grass  
 2 Barns, Hanna mowing this morning.



1867 August 27<sup>th</sup> Rained in the night last night  
 This morning was 9 or 10 O'clock to day  
 Henry Lewis here before the rain stopping  
 Tobacco. Hanna & Charles, Successors of  
 Morning 28<sup>th</sup> all doing the same work  
 28<sup>th</sup> at 12 O'clock & then cleaned up some  
 one branch, Henry topped see night,  
 I came home at night from Lynch, had  
 no rain while I was gone tho it rained at Lynch  
 before I got there & on the road the road  
 was stayed all night at Lynch as I went on  
 Wednesday night and Lynch Thursday Friday  
 stayed out all night on road  
 29<sup>th</sup> clear pretty day & very warm I brought  
 the wheels of the machine & had look from  
 Lynch to day by Mr. Mason & he carried it  
 on to fix it for Monday morning  
 30<sup>th</sup> clear this morning Rained yesterday  
 I went to old place after cooking I had  
 Hearn. Laid out one this morning I am  
 going to Mount Airy with Nannie  
 Day some light clothes & a bird of seed  
 to Jacob & Isaac 4<sup>th</sup> Henry & Co.  
 Dug out Polars & drawing Coal to day  
 31<sup>st</sup> went to Mount Airy Nannie & I  
 dug out Polars & finished work to Mr.  
 Marshall in evening clear pretty day  
 Sept 1<sup>st</sup> 1867 finished loading up Coal to Burns  
 clear pretty day  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Sept stopping morning Successors Tobacco  
 Chesley. Came here to plow up land to Sam  
 Rice the land too hard to do now  
 Nannie & I went to Mr. Smiths this evening  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Sept & morning plow oxen Tobacco  
 I went to Mr. Hunt 1<sup>st</sup> P. M.  
 4<sup>th</sup> Carried my wagon to Mr. Yates & started with  
 Mr. Log & took down stopping morning  
 drawing Tobacco clear & dry Coal night  
 took off the log & left it on the road to be taken  
 The wagon to Mr. Yates Coal night Nannie & I  
 5<sup>th</sup> I went to Prayer meeting & in evening



1869

Sept 6 Tiffing morning & sundering tobacco today  
 7 Rained in evening very hard yesterday Monday  
 evening ground with this morning I reckon  
 Cloudy like for Rain this morning Warm again  
 8 Rained yesterday some last night & this  
 morning cloudy like for rain, my boat &  
 seed of my dog. Sheats moping  
 9 Chair & load this morning Charly by  
 Corn House Long being by day &  
 Aguna them 3 Pailing fodder to day  
 Richard went to Mr Glens  
 10 Charles finished plowing by Corn house  
 for Rye - balance of morning sundering tobacco  
 in new ground above house. Pailing fodder  
 yesterday morning at Mount Spring from  
 Mountain & 2 hills places here at house  
 Miss Mary Coleman & mother & all here  
 This evening Mr Nathan Glens took his tools  
 Mr Cornelius came here this morning  
 I went to shop to Postoffice & old place  
 got Harrows with sharpening for big Harrow  
 & new 2 for Rye by out Corn house  
 Harrowed in 9 but badly done  
 Morning sundering tobacco  
 12 Sunday stayed at home Mr. & Mrs.  
 Glens. Sup. & Sabbath & Mr Nathan Glens  
 here this day Sunday  
 13 Pailing fodder to day stacking some  
 Pat come in house Rain & S.  
 Mr Glens & Charles went up to Cedar Hill  
 after planks this morning  
 Mrs Isabel Lisle Hobrow Mariah Jarman  
 Lucy & Mary four own hands pailing fodder  
 to day R. Cloudy & warm this evening  
 14 I went to Gales Mill Carried 1 Barrel  
 Corn for meal only got 1 Barrow, carried 1  
 Barrel for Lary. Morning sundering tobacco  
 to day Laid up fodder this evening  
 15 Chair & sparrow this morning I went to  
 Cedar Hill after Lumber & horse load  
 there got 12 Oak & 8 Pailing fodder &  
 cutting down hills Corn fed food for  
 stock. Ben & I went home to dinner &

1869 Sept 15<sup>th</sup> Went to Mr Gales this evening  
 the two other places to see how Catharine Lewis  
 did not hear any thing from him more  
 than he has got the thought to come the 14<sup>th</sup> was -  
 16<sup>th</sup> Cloudy like for Rain this morning  
 Doron & Charles gone to school after my meal  
 & George's best home 1 day a good day, ago  
 Henry & Anna & Mary & George's to day  
 Charles & the women & children & Isaac in front  
 at Water, Los Mrs. & the other Gales hear  
 last evening 16<sup>th</sup> day - Rain - 16<sup>th</sup> - 17<sup>th</sup>  
 17<sup>th</sup> Rain a bit in the night clear this morning  
 going up to day warm weather in the day  
 18<sup>th</sup> Richard gone to school after plank & paper  
 19<sup>th</sup> Doron & Doron to Mr Kelley for Mr. Gales  
 Very Warm weather mostly clear & pleasant  
 20<sup>th</sup> Cloudy like for Rain but not come up  
 21<sup>th</sup> Sunday Cloudy foggy like for rain very hot  
 I started to court to see about Alice & Doron going  
 to school & to set on business Banks not the  
 old treadway not there & several others -  
 22<sup>th</sup> Mr. L. Linnell moved against me for further  
 search a Div of about that kind which I saw  
 23<sup>th</sup> Court as may not Mr. W. W. West's qualifications  
 Guardian for C. B. Johnson for his property left him  
 by his father & I come home Monday night  
 24<sup>th</sup> George's & the Burn full of new ground  
 Isaac's & the other's & the other's & the other's  
 Very Warm weather in the day & the day  
 25<sup>th</sup> Charles & the other's & the other's & the other's  
 26<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 27<sup>th</sup> Last Saturday I gave him one dozen of  
 day Sunday to see about Mr. Gales good day & the day  
 Sunday he was well went up to see by morning  
 Come back Monday morning & the morning  
 28<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 29<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 30<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 31<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 32<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 33<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 34<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 35<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 36<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 37<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 38<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 39<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 40<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 41<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 42<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 43<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 44<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 45<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 46<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 47<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 48<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 49<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 50<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 51<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 52<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 53<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 54<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 55<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 56<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 57<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 58<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 59<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 60<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 61<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 62<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 63<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 64<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 65<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 66<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 67<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 68<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 69<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 70<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 71<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 72<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 73<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 74<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 75<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 76<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 77<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 78<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 79<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 80<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 81<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 82<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 83<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 84<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 85<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 86<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 87<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 88<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 89<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 90<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 91<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 92<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 93<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 94<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 95<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 96<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 97<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 98<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 99<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's  
 100<sup>th</sup> Morning for Charles & the other's & the other's



1869 Oct 3<sup>rd</sup> Raining this morning & last night  
Mr Shum here at work on Richards house the  
week also - got new spring nearly free of  
Tobacco but about 1000 in that & upwards of 300  
The 4<sup>th</sup> Richards in Henry new spring Barn Tobacco  
Mormon discovering fresh ground at Richards  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made  
5<sup>th</sup> morning & evening tobacco in fresh ground  
at Waterloo & called 2 loads of wood today  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made  
6<sup>th</sup> Richards in Henry new spring Barn Tobacco  
Mormon discovering fresh ground at Richards  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made  
7<sup>th</sup> Richards in Henry new spring Barn Tobacco  
Mormon discovering fresh ground at Richards  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made  
8<sup>th</sup> Richards in Henry new spring Barn Tobacco  
Mormon discovering fresh ground at Richards  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made  
9<sup>th</sup> Richards in Henry new spring Barn Tobacco  
Mormon discovering fresh ground at Richards  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made  
10<sup>th</sup> Richards in Henry new spring Barn Tobacco  
Mormon discovering fresh ground at Richards  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made  
11<sup>th</sup> Richards in Henry new spring Barn Tobacco  
Mormon discovering fresh ground at Richards  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made  
12<sup>th</sup> Richards in Henry new spring Barn Tobacco  
Mormon discovering fresh ground at Richards  
Mr Shum here got fine weather & made

1869 Oct 13. Lu. Dean & Cornelius left yesterday  
 after dinner began to rain about night  
 firing 2 Shouts, Tobacco now Low, at  
 old Barn & Richard & Deacon at back of  
 Garden my Wagon nearly all up this morning  
 14<sup>th</sup> Went to Mount. A very good day  
 to Mr. Cookman said place to be  
 14<sup>th</sup> Very Cool. Last night I had to let Tobacco a  
 little from place worse than others, below new  
 Barn Tobacco is but very little, we are  
 cutting all to day. hired Sam Marshall, & Sam  
 Lane. Cook - to day finished & covered it up  
 15<sup>th</sup> Stalling up Tobacco. Working in fresh  
 ground Barn hanging began to rain about  
 10 or 11 O'clock to day & rained more or less  
 till night, very cold rain. have not got  
 wood enough to finish the 2 Bains firing good  
 give Paul Cook an order to old place for 400  
 hard bricks, rained here near night & cleared off  
 16<sup>th</sup> Cleared off last night placing away &  
 firing Tobacco House at Waterloo got it full  
 getting wood stalling firing barn back  
 of Garden quite cool to day ordered 3 Shouts  
 turned out 1 Barn shout & put my old Barn  
 Livery Cart & marked them all but 2 that got  
 out of the Pen this morning very cool  
 17<sup>th</sup> Clear & cool this fine day morning frosty  
 I expect to start to Court after awhile next  
 18<sup>th</sup> Went to gun up Mr. John & Hunt's Estate  
 to the Court & they Court appointed my son Sam  
 & James Adm. with the will annexed of John  
 Hunt  
 19<sup>th</sup> Went to old place, finished hanging  
 Tobacco filled up new Covered Barn in corn  
 field put 700 upwards Shells in it & 200 odd  
 in Rich's little Barn & now the first close  
 together Richard firing his Big Barn -  
 20<sup>th</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 22<sup>nd</sup> & 23<sup>rd</sup> I have been to Lynchburg sold Wheat  
 & went to Stalling Institute with Mr. Hunt & started  
 up there on past 5 in evening & that night Friday



24<sup>th</sup> Went to Hailing back down to Loring  
 by 8 or 9 o'clock started home by 1 o'clock. I  
 rained nearly the whole time while I was gone  
 carried Alice East. Then got to Loring Saturday  
 night, went to Kate Sunday morning. Corn  
 home about night Sunday. Chained off Saturday night  
 25<sup>th</sup> Went to Muling to "Onion" Street  
 Store. Our folks has been giving tobacco got  
 some more, old Mr James Brown here while  
 I was gone & Tom Brown son of Rude Brown  
 helped Mr Lewis thrash wheat last Friday 26<sup>th</sup>  
 My wife went to Muling yesterday. Brown  
 26<sup>th</sup> I went to Muling Mr Lee not there Mr Phet  
 it carried on the muling. Our folks sewing  
 Hailing up Corn very cool about this time  
 Put up 5 Sheels 43 Stays 10 fallen killed  
 1 mutton to day  
 27<sup>th</sup> Sowed last wheat finished last night  
 28<sup>th</sup> I am going to muling very cool  
 going to see tobacco land above where had wheat  
 Mrs Ornelia Whitehead here & Puff her daughter  
 saying that 1<sup>st</sup> with last wheat come from 4 bags 144  
 did not have last night moderate weather  
 29<sup>th</sup> Sewing 1<sup>st</sup> still fresh to day above where  
 where we had wheat this year 1869  
 30<sup>th</sup> Pulling of Corn no plowing to day, I went  
 with Wagon Shiers & mule after Mr Evans at old  
 place of Plank at Cedar Creek, Meble  
 31<sup>st</sup> Went to muling Mr Brown preached good day  
 Kate went from here this morning for the  
 last 2 months down body has been here  
 Nov 1<sup>st</sup> Plowing for wheat shucking corn  
 finished this night down plowing  
 went to Mount Airy with Wm Ouellet  
 Nov 1<sup>st</sup> Plowing up Corn land for wheat, shucking  
 corn & hauling of black  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Sowing Rye & Raw Bone Phosphate  
 Wheat is rushing it in measure of life  
 2 Bbs to me 2 Bbs to 2 Bbs to Richard  
 got up 9 Stays in my pen 13 at houses  
 making 12 in all  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Sowed fresh ground wheat 6 Bushels then  
 2 Bbs Rye & Raw Bone Phosphate & this last  
 in Richman making 14 Bushels Sowed in all  
 Plowing Richard fresh ground for wheat



1869 Nov 3<sup>rd</sup> Got up yearling to kill in morning.  
 Harnat cutting down & Piling corn on mountain  
 cut. to see wheat, want to see the Luncaster  
 Red Wheat. Very pretty weather now  
 4<sup>th</sup> Nov. Gates Mill cured 1 Bbl  
 1 Bbl wheat & 1 Bbl Barley for chop and  
 stall & hot back for sale to the mill  
 & Bushels of Swine Wheat and also fresh  
 ground & Harnat is curing Piling corn  
 at Mountain Spring cut for wheat  
 & Harnat is curing. Richards fresh ground  
 & I went to the Gates Mill. Boat dealer  
 James East Sharpe Gates saw Mrs. Fairbush  
 for Fannie went to Wm M. Hannys to see J.  
 Cothran, he was not there then. went to his house  
 he was not there then to Harry. Dillons & got  
 the oil cloth I lost on Monday when I went to mill  
 Come home Harnat 3 Loads Wood & some  
 Cleared Hble & gate coal & Wendy -  
 7<sup>th</sup> Nov. gone up to Banks for the winter  
 Come back by post. Harnat & Wendy gone up  
 to serve to day Very Windy & Cold  
 my mose. Harnat saw & Harnat has  
 not been up for some time & mose saw he  
 has some wheat 7 Shoals only 2 yellow ones  
 Comes up to Big Shoals killed one but caught  
 nearly 200 & sent him to Starkes Jan 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 8<sup>th</sup> Put away our Spring to day & Paul  
 cutting down Corn & Harnat & Wendy  
 going down Harnat & Wendy & expect to  
 be back them up tomorrow morning  
 Very Cold & Windy to day  
 9<sup>th</sup> Nov. Went to see  
 home Shucks & Corn no fodder, they did not  
 get done shucking corn at home  
 25<sup>th</sup> Nov. Harnat & finished shucking made  
 in all about nobody can tell for one has  
 been feeding ever since September. but  
 had in house to day. B.B.  
 26<sup>th</sup> Putting up Shucks to day  
 27<sup>th</sup> Harnat & cutting wood rained some

1869 Nov 9<sup>th</sup> Halted up my young  
 Thers. they worked very I went out to  
 Haling Corn from Mountain Spring  
 Cut & Haled it all to day - Cloudy  
 all day; I went to shop & sold place today.  
 I owe Primas 50 Cents for Lumber & day  
 10. Haled up Wood spring to Mr Miller after 5  
 Barrels Corn bot of Geo H Miller @ \$5. / for Barrels  
 John & Hart came here to see and feeling  
 of Corn, Shelled Corn old, all on hand.  
 11<sup>th</sup> Plowing up Mountain Spring Cut for  
 wheat, Cloudy like for feeling weather  
 12<sup>th</sup> Nearly done plowing for wheat  
 Put away & Shucked out Corn put away  
 Shucks & Haling some wood  
 13<sup>th</sup> began to snow this morning snowed  
 nearly all day making 3 inch snow to his  
 doing but little to day very cold & disagreeable  
 14<sup>th</sup> Stopped at home all day quite cold & snow  
 nearly gone did not snow much -  
 15<sup>th</sup> Sowed 1869 about 17 Bushels Wheat -  
 Shelled Corn on Mountain Charles Plowing  
 Richard sowed 2 Bar. Bowden & Balanced on  
 the upper part. Not quite enough to finish of  
 the Lancaster tied division believed in my  
 lot by old Mr. Breen the other side of the drain  
 is the Lancaster tied from Shields's the side is  
 the blue stem from Hodnells up to division  
 then the Bowden above where we had wheat last  
 year, & the fresh ground in Corn field sowed.  
 The Bowden wheat we made ourselves sowing  
 about 17 Bushels for me in all 1869 last, 3 Bar. off  
 plowing up Corn land for wheat, sowing  
 1100 Corn & Haling up black.  
 2<sup>nd</sup> Sowing Pacific Raw Bone Phosphate  
 1<sup>st</sup> wheat & Rushing it in. Measure up  
 2 Barrels to me the Barrels to 2 Barrels to Richard  
 got up 9. Stay in my pen & 3 at House  
 making 12 in all  
 3. Sowed fresh ground wheat. 6 Bushels there  
 2 Bar. Baughs Raw Bone Phosphate & the last  
 in Penivan making 14 Bushels Sowed in all  
 Plowing Richard's fresh ground for wheat

- 1869 Nov 16 Went to Shop & old place  
they are hauling up Mountain feed Corn  
& got some wood in evening Cloudy &  
Raining before I got home,
- 17<sup>th</sup> Culling wood pulling Corn & Charred off  
Hauling up Corn & wood. Still Cloudy  
18<sup>th</sup> John Smith, Sam Roper Culling Logs  
at Mountain Spring for House I had  
Sam Roper, Still Cloudy like for Snow  
19<sup>th</sup> Sam Roper Culling Logs to day for  
Hall's Kitchen, Still Cloudy like for  
Snow pulling & Hauling Corn
- 20<sup>th</sup> Finished Hauling up Corn & Rained last  
night hard & nearly all night quite cool.  
I went to Mrs Stunk's place & then went  
to Bank & Mount Aery this evening. got rails  
for Cathran who is at work at Mrs Stunk's place  
21<sup>st</sup> Sunday stayed at home.
- 22<sup>nd</sup> I went to Hiram Lums & divided corn  
old Arons fodder. Put about 4 Barrels Corn  
good & 1 Rubbens some Corn & fodder up there  
get there will be in all about 6 Bbls Corn & 1 Bbl  
Rubbens Shucks & Blade fodder & some Tobacco  
fodder to be divided & Tobacco
- 23<sup>rd</sup> Raining this morning & we cant go  
to Cedar Steel after Shucks Horn & fodder  
We can not near done Shucking our own Corn  
& what is Shucked is out at Slack  
Weather Moderate Sam Roper worked  
here yesterday making 4 days in all I owe him  
24 Charred off & we went to Cedar Still not  
home Shucks & Corn no fodder, they did not  
get done Shucking corn at home
- 25<sup>th</sup> Stomping & finished Shucking made  
in all about no body can tell for we have  
been feeding ever since September. but  
feed in house to day. B.B.
- 26<sup>th</sup> Putting up Shucks to day
- 27<sup>th</sup> Hauling & Culling wood rained some

- 27<sup>th</sup> I went to muling Mr. Lee's there I pointed  
 Put away Shucks Halted 1 load leaves to my stall
- 28<sup>th</sup> I went to muling long I met Come down Friday  
 Col. Fitzgerald came here today evening  
 stayed here Monday morning
29. Pide Mallet & Dale come here today  
 Hane Halted Lays to Mountain Spring to  
 build house for Mr. Keatts, look them all day  
 that it don't still cloudy like for rain  
 I went to mill carried 1/2 Pbl wheat for flour  
 1 Pbl Corn for meal & carried 1 Pbl sheep to  
 Pully carried to Mrs. Stutts to put sheep in windows  
 Mr. Cothran has agreed to put them at 4/6  
 pr day - he is at work there -  
 I got all my meal & flour & some for Loring too  
 Sam worked here yesterday & is at work here  
 to day, halting Richards Lays for his kitchen  
 still cloudy like for rain - weather moderate
- 30<sup>th</sup> Stalled up 1 R. Whitehead Lays for kitchen  
 Starna Raked leaves charges cut wood  
 he has been cutting wood 2 days. Rained  
 a little last night, clear this morning  
 Decent 1 Loring Halted & Raily to day & Hannah  
 I've fixed in fodder Shacks in corn  
 this night we Lained Cows in there  
 I went to old place yesterday to Mrs.  
 Bailep. this morning went to Christ  
 Laines for Mrs. Bailep. to take seed from Mrs.  
 Crews. Richard carried 1 Lays to mill  
 to day for floor of Keatts house  
 Sam Riving Board for Richard Mr.  
 Keatts help Sam. Saw Board lumber  
 I got Lays to carry to mill, for do  
 Now 2 Stalling Lays to mill wagon halt  
 for horse for Keatts to live in & Richards  
 kitchen Sam. been getting to day loading  
 wagon Keatts calling off Lays  
 I Sam Riving board for Keatts house Mountain  
 Spring Keatts calling Lays for kitchen

1869 Nov 3 I have been to old place to day  
to Jacobs to see Mr Moors saw him  
Sam has worked here 9 days to night. in all  
theyon be Busted Gas he day. Halled 7 logs long  
to Haller Mill up to this night. Clear weather  
4 Halled 2 loads Corn for me to Load for Mr  
R. Whitehead bot of Lefu Kelley to day.  
Hanged Cut wood & nothing. no milking raining  
5 Making House this evening. Stop in morning  
Nearly all day. Fixing to kill. Stop in morning before  
to killing 8 of Deer. Stop this morning before  
day. Pilul Dukerson keeping got 10 hung  
up & Cleaned by like good. Sam & Charles  
did not come till after six o'clock Sam  
had promised last week to help us.  
Cut Deer killed nearly 1000. Took one long night  
Must up then & expected. Slice Cloudy. 7 1/2 lbs for  
Rain. Young Culling. I have 11  
guts. Wind blowing small. I have 11  
Samart Shoats 6 on day & 5 of the other 6 moos  
Sow has 2 pretty pigs. Now making 13 in all,  
7 Culling wood Sam shoe making Richard got  
up to Ben Moors after corn for me. I went  
to see Roland who has moved from Mr Stunts  
place Run off his Tobacco sold it & paid  
one nothing for Rent. Cloudy this morning  
8<sup>th</sup> Desomped Hanna at night. Richard bro' from  
Mr Moors 5 Bbls. Corn down Halled wood to day  
Hanna & Charles doing but little clear good  
Weather this morning.  
9 Halled 7 logs to Realls house at Mountain  
Richard Laying foundation of his Kitchen &  
Kefallon house at Mountain Charles Culling Sam  
Stapping Richard to day.  
10 Halled 7 logs for Realls house & 7 logs for  
Kitchen & Laying foundations for Richard  
at Realls house. Charles Culling, Hanna desomped  
at Gas he day - Morning  
11 Finished halled 7 logs for Realls Kitchen this morning



1869 Dec. 11 Sam Gilbert here to day helping lay  
 the foundation of Keatts House to live in & then  
 helping Richard get Lumber for Kitchen & Lumber  
 Hauled them up this evening  
 Charles began to Plow in Oct this evening  
 13<sup>th</sup> Sam helping Richard getting planks & joists  
 for his Kitchen Lumber went after Corn  
 Turnip Potatoes a little here & Charles to make  
 hands to Raise Horses Charles plowed a  
 little went to hauling up Richards Lumber  
 Doran went to Mount Airy to stay at Store  
 for Jacob, I went up to Strait Stone Farm  
 reated it to John Egan went to old place  
 Isaac Lipe Kelley went to Mount Airy  
 down to Melvin Mills to see about sawing  
 Our logs which Rudd said he would do the  
 work Come back with Lumber Monday  
 14<sup>th</sup> Raising Keatts & J. R. Whiteheads House  
 Sam Smith Col'd Sam Mathewly Sam Gilbert  
 Peyton Pannell John Keatts & Wm 2 Powers  
 helped us to build Keatts House to live in  
 & Richards Kitchen did not finish Keatts  
 Keatts house his hands did not come  
 Cloudy & like for Rain. Sent Charles  
 to Jacob P Straus for 3 Chickens for Alice  
 15 I went to Mr Melvins Sale to day Lumber hauling  
 wood but rained to day very disagreeable day  
 16 Killed Our hogs to day Sam Gilbert helped  
 Satted up Our Hogs this evening. Weighing  
 nearly 400<sup>lb</sup> of Porks cleared off last night  
 & they has been a very pretty day  
 17<sup>th</sup> Raising & Shipping Tobacco. 17<sup>th</sup> Lumber Boarding for  
 Richard Lumber helped saw the Lumber Lumber  
 hauled 2 Loads wood Mr Hunt the mfg came  
 here Friday evening. Laid her Sunday Morning  
 19<sup>th</sup> Stayed at home Lumber came here Doran & Ed  
 here Doran burn 1 Truck to day at Mount Airy  
 at Stone



1869 Dec. 20<sup>th</sup> John & Charles Cutting m<sup>o</sup>d  
in new ground, about 2 hours this morning  
then got Cart & Hays hauled up out of Mountain  
Barn & put them in Cutting house. L<sup>o</sup>st. Hauled  
up Blades in same Barn & put in granary  
shed, hauled up one stack L<sup>o</sup>st near Barn  
towards Stony point. m<sup>o</sup>l hauled it all up  
in morning & put it in Cutting House  
& Barn back of Garden. Sam Gilbert m<sup>o</sup>ng  
here this evening m<sup>o</sup>l move tomorrow.  
M<sup>o</sup>l worked a little on his House to day  
leather on him this morning.  
21<sup>st</sup> H<sup>o</sup> finished raising & partly covered the house  
for M<sup>o</sup>l to live in at Mountain Spring  
Cloudy & Cool all day - this day I agreed  
to pay m<sup>o</sup>l Shelds \$10 for L<sup>o</sup>ng at the last  
of the Christmas. This \$10 is to be settled on the  
Shelds the H<sup>o</sup>anna gives Shelds \$10 to mean  
her to Danville & L<sup>o</sup>ng is to pay it out  
of his wages due at \$45.50. I am to settle  
with Aaron Smith \$4.50 to be paid by  
m<sup>o</sup>l to Shelds the last of next week. What  
L<sup>o</sup>ng owes H<sup>o</sup>anna about is is a M<sup>o</sup>l  
22<sup>nd</sup> Rained very hard last night & M<sup>o</sup>l  
this morning awhile went to Cutting  
m<sup>o</sup>d in new ground. Charles & John  
Sam Gilbert moved & finished to day.  
M<sup>o</sup>l cloudy & very moderate weather  
23<sup>rd</sup> Rained nearly all day went to old place  
Cut m<sup>o</sup>d all weather cold  
M<sup>o</sup>l had place. Shelds stay & settled them  
to go home in night  
24 H<sup>o</sup>lley leaves m<sup>o</sup>d all day weather cold  
& clear. Shelds go. Very cold  
25 Raining all day. This day weather not  
26 Raining this morning stop of raining about 10 o'clock  
just a day to day no damp for m<sup>o</sup>l long at Stony Stone  
27 Raining from 10 o'clock till night  
L<sup>o</sup>ng carried my Shays up to Jerry's to fallow  
for me pay himself & give me the Balance

1869 Our 2<sup>d</sup> Tent my Ox Cart & Close body  
to Richard Whitehead & Lowry Carried it  
up to Wm Luckers on Staughton & Richard is  
to return me my Ox Cart <sup>to good</sup> Next Fall in a  
good Order or Condition as it is when he  
Pac it. It has been raining more or less  
ever since last Saturday all water courses  
Very high & ground floating in water, nobody  
to Cook nor milk since last Saturday the  
We have got it done.

28<sup>th</sup> Rained myself went to Mrs. Cookmans

She is sick with Conspicuous pretty day

29<sup>th</sup> Another Beautiful day I went to Mount Airy  
I'm evening went to Cornelius about Lucy or  
Margaret to Cook he is to let me know in  
One week from this day

30<sup>th</sup> I went to Lums Gates to Carry Boxes for  
Cart for young elms went to see Cothrons  
work at Mrs. Stants place but did not see him  
left night at Bro. Gaty for him - weather moderate

31<sup>st</sup> Stayed at home & killed with old place  
Hands & Lowry to the Beautiful day  
Mr. Heals killed 3 birds over to his house  
I killed some Rocks for chimney they  
evening Lowry moved to day -

1870 Jan 1<sup>st</sup> Cloudy all day I went to see  
Hew, and placed Mr. Coleman's things  
I went to Wm Moses to see Farnes  
Come back in night Mr. Heals & Mat higs  
worked on his House at Mountain Spring

On chimney Sam went to Milled Hallid  
1 Load leaves & put brush on Cow shelves  
at Farm Pen Rained in night

2<sup>nd</sup> Jan Rained hard soon this morning  
then cleared off cold & windy all day

3<sup>rd</sup> Jan 1870 L. Weather Cool sent Sam after  
Caroline Moore to live with me this  
year & 2 children Lela & Jane hauled up

1 Load Lops Carried same & broke over to  
Mountain Spring for House

1870

Long 3<sup>rd</sup> Richard gone to CO<sup>t</sup> to see Mr. H. H. H.  
 Mr. Joseph M. Moses gave me one sack of  
 Oats, Mr. Blank, came here to day  
 4<sup>th</sup> Shelled up fodder blades from Johns Spring  
 some wood. Caroline taking leaves, about my  
 Barn. Spent another a little cool  
 Cherry went off & come back here at night  
 5<sup>th</sup> Started Sam to move or heap move his  
 Goods from Mount Airy to Ruas or Whitehead's store  
 to day. Caroline still taking leaves to day  
 beautiful day over head?

2<sup>nd</sup> Abram Glen & Wm. Hunt have to a Pork & 24  
 Quarts Meal, 1 Mule allowance for both of them  
 Belching for me this my new ground 4 by 100  
 feet 4 Cents a yard or 4 by 100 at 5 Cents a yd.  
 6<sup>th</sup> I went up to Mount Airy to see or what the matter  
 with Sam & where my mules are. When I got near  
 Mount Airy I met Sam & Jacob Patrick coming  
 & J. P. Haver & J. Lewis Joseph Barke's date &  
 John Douglas while men & Mules that lived at  
 Mr. Hubbards last year. Poladone Adam Lewis  
 & the Jacob Patrick told all told me that  
 yesterday Sam & Jacob was distracted ran thro  
 the fields pulled off his Coal Hopper & flayed  
 his hands together & made such a noise as to do  
 stop Jacob from moving his goods to day  
 & said a great many things & down a great  
 many this fact like any one distracted  
 Jacob & Lewis sent Mules into my mazon  
 I went to the Mill got a Load of Plank  
 for the house building at Mountain  
 Spring Carried it there. Come home here  
 Out a Load of Straw for Cows & then  
 I hauled up a Load of Wood. Then fed  
 every thing & it was night —  
 My wife Sue & Caroline stayed at home  
 to cook this day —

1869 Jan 1 got for rent of Sam on bond  
1 Bat of Chapman 1 got for rent of Sam on bond  
5 Shacks, Oct. 1 got 1 Shacks Oats, bot of Edm  
Templeton. ut. Mrs. Hunt's place. - Bat about  
6 Templeton 10 Bbls good corn 5 Bbl short  
Corn made about 30 Bbls good Corn 15 Bbls  
Short got for Rent of Sam about 6 Bbls Corn & 1/2  
Wheat Bat at Vaughan's 5 Bbls good Corn & 2 Bbls  
Short Do & we got 10 or 12 Bbls toll wheat from  
Mr. Mason & got in granary about 15 Bbls heads  
Richard Whitehead bears half the expense thus  
we can make & sit in to attend to my business  
at January Court 1868 for 1869

1869 Oct. 1, For 1870, made 1869-8 Shacks, Blade  
fodder same 2 Shacks, Top fodder to come in  
Bara on mountain & Blade fodder 100  
made 5000. Shacks, Tobacco about 8 Shacks,  
Oats Sowed 17 Bushels Wheat whole  
made 1869 has to be divided between R  
Whitehead & myself Corn 1 Bbl Wheat 1 Bbl  
about 8 Shacks Blade fodder & 2 Shacks, Tops

1871 Jan 1, made 1870 Shacks, laid here 6  
Shacks Blade several Shacks Hay. 25 Bbls  
Corn Bat of Sam Gilbert 8 Shacks, fodder  
Richard Whitehead paid me 10 Bbls Corn  
made 49 Bushels Wheat, Sowed about 10  
1870 for 1871: 17 1/2 Bushels Sowed in Martin  
Smith & Sam Giering working with me this  
year 1871. Sam Gilbert this sons working  
together. - I have finished our Oats this  
side of 1 March March 25 1871. Sowed 25  
Bushels 1871. Sam Gilbert Sowed the other side  
of Spring Branch Sowed 32 1/2 or 33 Bushels Oats  
1871. 1874 July 11<sup>th</sup> Fine Rain this morning  
The ground not wet fully. Took down all  
our Tobacco yesterday Edm Sowed his mfr

George's finding beginning 1<sup>st</sup> Jan 1869

1869

Jan 4	Had 12 <sup>th</sup> Meat	old Bacon	Ref	-	12 <sup>th</sup>
Feb 4	12 <sup>th</sup> Meat	March 4 <sup>th</sup>	Do	12 <sup>th</sup>	24 <sup>th</sup>
April 4	12 <sup>th</sup> Meat	May 4	Do	12 <sup>th</sup>	24
June 4	12 <sup>th</sup> Bacon	July 4	Do	12 <sup>th</sup>	24
August 4	12 <sup>th</sup> Bacon	Sept 4	Do	12 <sup>th</sup>	24
Oct 4	12 <sup>th</sup> Bacon	Nov 4	Do	12 <sup>th</sup>	24

12<sup>th</sup> Bacon Nov 4 to 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon Dec 4 for the month

1870

July 22<sup>nd</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> hours Carried this day to Sales Mice  
1. Saw Log 10 feet long to 5<sup>th</sup> sec.

Simon South or Miller

1870

Sept 22 to 6<sup>th</sup> great meal 10<sup>th</sup> Bacon finding for  
bwinning land for one sent by Simon and

1872 March 19<sup>th</sup> sent 1 Log to Sales Mice  
for Sales Mice & brot Land Plank back from  
Log Carried 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon for house

Hanna's finding beginning 1<sup>st</sup> Jan 1869

1869

Jan 4	Had 10 <sup>th</sup> Ref	old Bacon	-	10 <sup>th</sup>
Feb 4	had - 12 <sup>th</sup> Meat	March 4 <sup>th</sup>	Do	10
April 4	had - 10 <sup>th</sup>	May 4	Do	10
June 4	had - 10 <sup>th</sup> Bacon	July 4	Meat for another	20
August 4	" - 10 <sup>th</sup> Bacon	Sept 4	Meat	10
Oct 4	" - 10 <sup>th</sup> Bacon	Nov 4	Do	10

10<sup>th</sup> Bacon Nov 4 to 10<sup>th</sup> Bacon Dec 4 for the month

1870 Jan 9<sup>th</sup> Miller came here to work

9. worked 2 day this week 29 per day

- 11. came day and to work this morning

1870 Dec 9<sup>th</sup> Miller 1 Log to Miller Miller some

days ago this day sent another

Carried another this day making 3 Log

1870 Dec 10<sup>th</sup> Carried 2 more Log to day

1868 Sept 30. Finished <sup>Field new</sup> Peeling of a & Bay  
 Oct 1 Began to Cut Tobacco Cut. 394 <sup>in</sup> sheets / plate  
 2 Cut a little to day 241 635 <sup>in</sup> sheets  
 3 Cut this day Tobacco in fishy 524 524  
 joined Guano 374 <sup>in</sup> numerous 52 191  
 In new Spring Bar 1191  
 1868 Oct 15 Cut 225 <sup>in</sup> sheets over <sup>in</sup> fishy 225  
 280 <sup>in</sup> sheets new ground below R. B. 380  
 365 <sup>in</sup> sheets Do. 365 970  
 36 <sup>in</sup> sheets of <sup>in</sup> lot by Garden 36  
 Cut in lot & last cutting all over <sup>in</sup> sheets 1006  
 21970  
 1868 <sup>in</sup> sheets 2997

1870

Caroline's Memoirs to Friday

1870

Jan 17 <sup>in</sup> sheets 32 <sup>in</sup> sheets <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>in</sup> sheets to 17<sup>th</sup> May 11  
 Feb 20 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon March 21 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon 22  
 April 8 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon May 19 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon 22  
 June 20 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon July 20 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon finding 22  
 Aug 20 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon Sept 18 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon 22  
 Oct 20 11<sup>th</sup> Bacon Nov 19 4<sup>th</sup> Bacon  
 Nov 28 nearly 3

1871 August 8<sup>th</sup> Logs Carried to Miller's Mill  
 Log 10 feet long Carried by Edmond  
 Aug 9<sup>th</sup> Carried 2 Large Logs to Miller's Mill  
 with Wagon 1 with cart to day 1 large on  
 11 feet long 1.14 feet long

1871 Sept 29<sup>th</sup> Sent 1 log 10 feet by Edmond Log 2  
 for Saline for <sup>in</sup> sheets to Miller's Mill  
 from <sup>in</sup> sheets <sup>in</sup> sheets



1867 Nov<sup>14</sup> This has been quite an unfavorable year  
 for Cropping. Very hard winter 1866/67, ground frozen & water  
 all the time. Very wet spring. Late Corn planted  
 late wheat early Oats, Very good, Corn moderate  
 but very good fresh ground very moderately matted  
 bottom & sand land here this year. Hens & ducks  
 very good. 2<sup>nd</sup> black & y<sup>ellow</sup> black blades all good  
 1<sup>st</sup> black Oats, only made 32 bushels wheat 2<sup>nd</sup>  
 about 15. Bushels 1866. This fall 1867 we have sowed  
 14 1/2 Bushels on good land, all rolled in or sowed  
 sowed on the sand, tolerable good. Crop lost  
 about Potatoes young. H. & Malaga. Only 1800 or  
 2000 stalks of Tobacco. made quite a quantity  
 apple & Peach for pickling. Sold 7 head of our  
 Cows to Mr. Brown, they gave lost 10 or 12  
 of our hogs & 2<sup>nd</sup> of them sowed much 200  
 apples some and others of my sheep in  
 the spring, of course a good stock of sheep we  
 shall hardly make out I expect. In  
 1868 Oct 1<sup>st</sup> Buying Corn & meat Oats & fodder  
 1870 Our made a very good crop of corn  
 this year. H. & Malaga.

11 05 1.0

1870 Our 3<sup>rd</sup> killed one young cow or  
 Super weighing three quarters 146  
 2 fore quarters weighing 120  
 Scaled & Packed in 136 1/2 266  
 Killed to day 6 Hogs weighing  
 1 Hog 150<sup>lb</sup> 1 Do 153<sup>lb</sup> 1 Do 155<sup>lb</sup> 398  
 1 Do 120<sup>lb</sup> 1 Do 100 1 Do 155<sup>lb</sup> 380  
 Scaled & Packed up 778

1871 My two black hogs took down  
 2 long logs 14. 1. 12 feet or more for plank  
 - 15 good split logs  
 - 15 Carried 2 long logs 14 feet 1 log  
 Large & tolerable good size. most cut for  
 with mazzon. Sept 15 Carried 1 long log to yard  
 tolerable good size

18 March 22 Mr. Travis 5 ft. and Dr  
 To him for  
 To mending traces, making 1 extra ring  
 " mending 1 ft. harness 1 Hook,  
 mending 1 shoe making 2 shoes  
 " 2 mending 2 shoes on them  
 " mending 1 single trace hook.  
 " mending 1 Back band  
 Apr. 25 " making 1 Back band hook.  
 May - Shining shoes for new shoes  
 " making on

1868 Mr. Travis Shop at Henry Ward's  
 July 29th Paid Bill New shoes before sold behind  
 1869 July 22nd Cash paid Adherson Ward for  
 Shining my horse for harness \$0.42  
 " Myrnat Quays me 15 Cents - Shined  
 1870 " Union Sold this year sold to Sam  
 Mathewly. some Bacon or Pork  
 sold some Rope or Salted 4<sup>th</sup> 0.50

1868 Dec 15<sup>th</sup> Killed Our Sheep as follows  
 1 killed. Sometime ago 160, to day 1 Hog weighing 133 293  
 Killed 1 Do 110. 1 Do 100 1 Do 102 1 Do 137 449  
 " 1 Do 104 1 Do 76 1 Do 100 1 Do 86 366  
 " Killed 2 weighing about 600 got 350 1108  
 Or 400. Now at this time  
 Killed 2 or 3 Muttons this fall -  
 1869 July 13<sup>th</sup> James O'Stunt. marked to this day  
 in Corn Garden stopping tobacco 6 days 0.60  
 He will now plow to day 1 mutton 1 ft. pig 0.13

Hogs Killed 2<sup>nd</sup> Day 867 1 muzzling 190 - 120/70. 360  
 1 100 100. 1 100 71 100 85 1 100 407  
 Hogs Killed 14<sup>th</sup> Day 11, all small  
 averaging 53 lbs  
 Lard m - Dorian shane  
 356  
 714  
 583  
 1299  
 150  
 1149<sup>4</sup>

1868 Jan. 15 Meat Hung first  
 25. Muddings 12  
 Stams 12  
 Shoulders 12  
 Ribs 3  
 23. Hung up to day  
 Muddings 10  
 Stams 10  
 Shoulders 7  
 Ribs 3  
 Chines 7  
 30 lbs  
 7

1868 Jan. 21 sent 100 lbs to saw mill  
 1868 Jan. 21 sent 100 lbs to saw mill  
 1868 Jan. 21 sent 100 lbs to saw mill

1868 April 20<sup>th</sup> Day Plowed 1 day  
 Plowed 1 day - 27<sup>th</sup> apr Plowed 1 day  
 May 17 Cashed for 100 lbs 2nd - part

1868 April 24 Plowed about 6 or 7 days  
 Corn land 1st 24 April 1868  
 25 Plowed 1 day breaking up corn land  
 1868 May 17 Plowing brush 1/2. L. 11

1867 1867  
 of tobacco we have in 3 buns  
 in Barn New Barn  
 Long Barn as follows.

Old Long Barn	Shells of Good	34	
" "	" "	59	
" "	" "	128	3 <sup>rd</sup> to the shell
Shells in old Long house	2.21	weighs	663
New Barn Matules			
" "	Shells	Sup	130
" "	" "	77	
" "	Good	188	3 <sup>rd</sup> to the shell
in New Barn Matules		395	weighs 1185
In New Long Barn at home			
" Shells of fine		47	
" " Good		147	
" " Long		96	
" " Second		51	3 <sup>rd</sup> to the shell
		341	weighs 1023

total number of shells 967 total weight 2871  
 3<sup>rd</sup> to the shell

1867 June 21<sup>st</sup> Robert Dallas set in  
 to work here at 3<sup>rd</sup> for day work 21 day

1867 Corn made this year measured -

Set nearly 7 Barrels  
 for next to mow by Edward Corn app. adpt to  
 words below Sam. Otonce made Long's Mat. aut.  
 1868 Jan'y 10<sup>th</sup> Lowry had 12<sup>th</sup> Meat 12  
 Feb'y 10 Lowry had 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 12  
 March 10 - Lowry had 12<sup>th</sup> Apr 10 12<sup>th</sup> Meat 24  
 May 10 Lowry had 12<sup>th</sup> June 8 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24  
 July 8 Lowry had 12<sup>th</sup> Aug 10 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24  
 Sep 10 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon Lowry 10 Oct - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24  
 Nov. 10 15<sup>th</sup> But & little Molasses  
 Dec 8 - 7<sup>th</sup> But.

1867 Nov 23<sup>rd</sup> Pork killed this day 9 Hogs  
 1 Hog 140 1 Do 150 1 Do 160 1 Do 114 5 29  
 1 Do 150 1 Do 150 2 81  
 Weighing 8 50<sup>00</sup>

Nov 29<sup>th</sup> Pork killed this day 9 Hogs  
 Weighing as follows:  
 1 Hog 140 1 Do 154 1 Do 152  
 1 Do 170 1 Do 298 1 Do 75  
 1 Do 88 1 Do 84 1 Do 80 10 50  
 Weighing in all 19 00<sup>00</sup>

Feb 5<sup>th</sup> took down 10 Hogs  
 9<sup>th</sup> Middlings - 9  
 11<sup>th</sup> Shredders 11 30 20<sup>th</sup> m 22<sup>nd</sup>  
 10<sup>th</sup> St. Oams - 10 Rose up  
 1867 Feb 5<sup>th</sup> Hung up 9 lbs 5 Chas 15<sup>th</sup> m 22<sup>nd</sup>  
 Stams & 15 Middlings, 24<sup>th</sup> packed  
 away 4 middlings  
 4 lbs 20<sup>th</sup> m 22<sup>nd</sup>  
 15<sup>th</sup> m 22<sup>nd</sup>

1867 Jan 14<sup>th</sup> Sam Lickert got 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon  
 then this mfr has 1 Gallon Butter a day 12  
 Run his sons only from one 12  
 Feb 13<sup>th</sup> Sam got 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon  
 March 13<sup>th</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon over his allowance 13  
 April 13 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon for month May 13<sup>th</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24  
 June 13 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon. July 15 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24  
 Aug 15 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon. Sept 15 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24  
 Oct 15 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon. Nov 15 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24  
 Dec 16 - 5<sup>th</sup> must till Christmas

1868 Estes Tucker To Meat Act  
 Feb 8<sup>th</sup> To 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon March 8<sup>th</sup> To 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24<sup>00</sup>  
 Apr 8 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon May 8 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24<sup>00</sup>  
 June 8 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon July 8 - 12<sup>th</sup> Meat 24<sup>00</sup>  
 Aug 10 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon Sept 8 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24<sup>00</sup>  
 Oct 9 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon Nov 9 - 12<sup>th</sup> Bacon 24<sup>00</sup>  
 Dec 8 - 10<sup>th</sup> Beef

Henry to that worked here -  
 Cedar given Henry 4<sup>th</sup> part of land & measured  
 as we made but little this year  
 Oct 23 Oats made 15. Slacks Henry gets divided  
 3 Slacks & 625<sup>th</sup> of Oats  
 - Cotton gathered to the River on 25<sup>th</sup>  
 Reburied to Henry 17<sup>th</sup> in sand  
 Nov 18 Reburied Cotton again Henry gets 10<sup>th</sup> more  
 Dec 13<sup>th</sup> Finished Shucking & measuring corn & doing  
 Henry got nearly 13 Barrels good corn for  
 the wheat he borrowed, -  
 1867  
 Feb 7 Killed the sugar cane down to W & Yates  
 Made the Molasses Henry got by Sullons divided  
 by Mr. Murkey & I gave him 1 Larger Tons of  
 1868  
 June now in flower - Harvested for home  
 Aug We have sold our tobacco made 1866 &  
 1867 Selled and Ruls 2000  
 1867 Selled a house for 15 Sallons Henry  
 all from the place 2 Wicks 1 Barrels here  
 & 2<sup>nd</sup> Gallon more than we for toll  
 1869 Mr. Haves has 1 End No 3 Double 4 Single 3 Oak  
 Plows 3 Cotton 4 Hoes 3 Saws 4 Axes 4 wedges  
 4 Axes good out 3 saws 4 plow pieces 4 Hoes 4  
 Slacks 7 Day 9 Hoes including 4 Hoes 4 Axes  
 2 Barrels 2 Oxen 12 old slacks - 2 Mules 1 Horse  
 11 head stock 6 Barrels  
 August Congress  
 1867 Sept 17 Day that here This morning  
 Wednesday 18 This day for 5  
 Thursday 19 This day for 5  
 Friday 20 This day for 5  
 Saturday 21 Do 1 day  
 Monday 23 Do 1 day 24<sup>th</sup> 1 day 25<sup>th</sup> 1 day  
 Thursday 26 1 day at work 27<sup>th</sup> 1 day 28<sup>th</sup> 1 day  
 Monday 30 1 day at work Oct 1 1 day Oct 2 1 day  
 Oct 3 1 day 4<sup>th</sup> 1 day 5<sup>th</sup> 1 day 6<sup>th</sup> 1 day  
 - 6<sup>th</sup> 1 day - 7<sup>th</sup> 1 day - 8<sup>th</sup> 1 day 9<sup>th</sup> 1 day  
 - 11<sup>th</sup> 1 day - 12<sup>th</sup> 1 day 13<sup>th</sup> 1 day 14<sup>th</sup> 1 day 15<sup>th</sup> 1 day  
 - 16<sup>th</sup> 1 day - 17<sup>th</sup> 1 day 18<sup>th</sup> 1 day 19<sup>th</sup> 1 day 20<sup>th</sup> 1 day  
 1 day 22<sup>nd</sup> 1 day 23<sup>rd</sup> 1 day 24<sup>th</sup> 1 day 25<sup>th</sup> 1 day  
 1 day Sunday - worked here at the work



Sent Mrs Martha Neal Corn (produced)  
 Sent James Shields Jr & Mrs Neal <sup>1/2</sup> bushels  
 Sent my Old Henry Corn charged  
 Sent young Henry Corn charged  
 Sent Lerry Corn 13 bushels  
 Sent Lerry / Bladen Gutter  
 Sent Charges at Lerry Corn <sup>paid</sup> being to be paid.

1847. Tuesday 24<sup>th</sup> Daniel Horst Came here to work  
his morning from  
his day 24<sup>th</sup> Sailing slabs in day 1 day Pulling \$1.00  
Oct 24<sup>th</sup> 30 - 1 day Pulling for 300, Oct 1 day Box 1.00  
Oct 2<sup>nd</sup> Monday 1 day - 3<sup>rd</sup> Oct 3 - 12<sup>th</sup> 2 days Sailing slabs  
" Sailed - 1<sup>st</sup> day 3<sup>rd</sup> 1.00

1866 Sept 7<sup>th</sup> Friday Duck Lake, Can. here to cut  
one mile road @ 1/6 pr cord. & to work on  
plantations where I want them @ 1/2 a cord pr  
cord for 1 month - settled there on  
Sept 2 - 1866 - 22 pr. -

1866  
Oct 3<sup>rd</sup> Sunday. Windy but worked this day. 4<sup>th</sup> Oct. 1<sup>st</sup> Sunday.  
Sailed

1866 Nov 12<sup>d</sup> Sent by mail box to  
to see if man & boy 1. Bk  
2 doz eggs + some glass  
+ put some birds  
in cage.

1866 Jan 31<sup>st</sup> met hung up to night  
 10 <sup>ps</sup> China 4 Rounds - making 14  
 26 <sup>ps</sup> Ham - 19 middings 45  
 18 Sols. Shoulders 20 - 20  
 Mrs. Slicks hanging, as for Sallee  
 1 Sole 1 Ham 1 Mudding 2 Shoulders -

Feb 1. Hung up this night 17 Shoulders 17  
 2 Hams 18 <sup>ps</sup> Mudding 15 <sup>ps</sup> 33  
 Sols above 18 Hung up for us  
 10 China above 10  
 4 Rounds 4  
 Rounds  
 Sols 7  
 China to night  
 Sols China & Rounds for us 3

Hung up in my Smoke House for my Henry balance  
 of his finding

2 Mudding 2 Hams 2 Shoulders making 6 <sup>ps</sup> 115 small  
 Muddings in all hung up 34 <sup>ps</sup>  
 Hams in all hung up 44 <sup>ps</sup>  
 Shoulders Hung up to night 37 <sup>ps</sup> 115 small

Edna <sup>ps</sup> China 20 <sup>ps</sup>

Meat taken down this 16<sup>th</sup> March 1866

Meat in Box Sols 15. Rounds 5 <sup>ps</sup> 20 <sup>ps</sup>  
 In Box Hams 10. Shoulders in Box 7 <sup>ps</sup> 17 <sup>ps</sup>

In Shed in Corner next to Kitchen

Hams 9. Mudding 13. Hams in Box 14 36 Hams  
 Shoulders in same place 2 <sup>ps</sup> 2 Shoulders

Edna H.C. 19. Mudding 10 Shoulders 29 Mudding  
 17. Shoulders

Hanging up 14 Shoulders in House 3 Hams 121

taken out Meat Out of Smoke it in Cellar

House 1 Barrel in Cellar & 4 H.C. 11 Large Box up

Stand, March 20<sup>th</sup> March 1866

1867 23 Aug. Pinder Head stayed at Chalk Level 5 day  
 - " - Do Do gone there again this day &  
 stayed -

1861 Jan'y 1<sup>st</sup> Henry Brooks has got 80  
 got in Smoke House for him 75  
 Henry up 6 pieces 75

Meat at my Out hand have

Jan'y 1<sup>st</sup> Claiborne 12. Henry Washington 12. 24

Feb'y 2. Claiborne had 12. Henry W had 12 24

March 2. Claiborne 12. Little Henry 12 24

April 1. Claiborne 12. Little Henry 12. 24

May 2. Claiborne 12. Henry got out 12 12

16 Claiborne & Henry got out 12 Bacon 12

1. Claiborne & Henry got 12th Bacon 12 24

1. Little Henry got 12th Bacon 12 - 12 -

July 1. Little Henry got 12th Bacon

1. Mully Ann got 4th Bacon & Molasses in Molasses

1. Little Henry got own 5 Bacon & 12 24

Sept 2. Little Henry got 6th Bacon & 12 24

8. Mully Ann got 6th Bacon & 12 24

18. Little Henry got 8th Bacon to 12 24

Oct 2. Bacon to 17th Oct for Henry

8. Mully got 5th Bacon & Molasses for 1 mo

17th Little Henry got 6th Bacon to 2 Nov 1861

Nov 3. Little Henry got meat to 17th Nov been sick

8. Mully Ann got meat to 8 Dec 1861

Nov 27. Little Henry meat to 12 Dec 1861

Dec 3. Mully Ann got meat & Molasses less 15. 24

12. Little Henry got Bacon for 8 days less

20 Dec 1861

15. Mully Ann has done nothing

1861 Jan'y 19<sup>th</sup> Richard & Whitehead has 10

100 Miles & 1000 to 100 24

100 Miles & 1000 to 100 24

100 Miles & 1000 to 100 24

100 Miles & 1000 to 100 24

James

[illegible]